

# PASCAS WORLDCARE

## Against the Odds .... breakthrough

19 August 2017 - 21 October 2017

Volume III



“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”

PASCAS WORLDCARE Ltd  
Pascas Health Sanctuary & Pascas Care Centre  
11 Crenshaw Court  
Park Wood 4214 Queensland Australia

Bs 61 7 5594 0479

Em: [info@financefacilities.com](mailto:info@financefacilities.com)  
[www.pascasworldcare.com](http://www.pascasworldcare.com) [www.pascashealth.com](http://www.pascashealth.com)



**WOMEN LEAD**

Saturday, 19 August 2017

Note from Crystal: James;  
Please continue. This is amazing.

Helen;

I understand and we will now leave the Germans alone. At least until I get the Milverton Papers. Are they really on there way? What am I really supposed to do with them. I know part of his purpose was revenge. I'm not so into revenge as accountability. The poor schmuck on the street running a red light has to fork over a week's salary in fines, and these guys destroy continents. I understand paying in hell but a bit of pain on Earth wouldn't disappoint. A sunken yacht here, a bank foreclosure there, a criminal conviction or two, all on the front page of the international press.

I get the light bit, but couldn't the angels have done something about the hot flashes, and what's with the hair falling out, I'll be bald by the time the Germans show up! Crystal

Helen;

Has Ms. Mueller really been given both permission, enough information and an urgent timeline to make contact with Doug? Has the Prince been given the choice of staying or finishing the task with more direct contact?

What's the big deal about the eclipse? The country is going crazy. Crystal

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Change of Life my dear – delightful, isn't it? It just goes on and on... Yes, the Papers (Milverton) are being assembled and done as requested, and as far as things are going, and what we foresee, you should get them around the time you think you will. And what are you supposed to do with them? That will become more obvious when you get them, and other events will have occurred in the meantime to help answer that question. And accountability sounds all very good, the Germans will help you with that, that's more for them, but you will be able to assist them in what they want to get done. It will be more a side issue for you, however you will derive great satisfaction from what they do. It will not be yourself Crystal taking care of retrieving lost funds and so on, so you won't be seen as the cause of the unrest by those who the Germans will confront, however you will still be instrumental in it all because of your knowledge and understanding of the workings of such things, more as a hidden advisor, which you will surprise yourself being when the time comes, not really aware that you picked up so much knowledge, however a 'little bird' will be telling you things as you need to know them, if you get my drift.

Ms Mueller hasn't as yet, but she will early next week, and then you should hear from her. And she will be looking forward to meeting with you again and getting to the bottom of what all the intrigue is all about, and then being able to help you sort out what you want to do. She will be a breath of fresh air, a relief for you Crystal, and a good ally and someone who'll you'll end up doing a lot with.

The Prince might stay around, they don't know about that yet, they still might work through him, but should that happen, in time you'll also involve Ms Mueller, as it wouldn't do any harm on your side to ask for her to be involved thereby cutting out the Prince. However we don't think it will come to that, we're favouring the woman's way.

And the eclipse is being built up into a possible false flag, Mr Trump is under extreme pressure from the forces against him, they are wanting to set him up, which was why he was allowed to win in the first

place, and use him, ridicule him, thereby crushing the Republicans he represents and their Masonic traditions. So there is much hype about something bad happening under the guise of ancient evil forces happening during the times of an auspicious eclipse, and it fits in with much of the Catholic prophecy, and everyone else who wants to use such an event to stir up trouble because of the superstition associated with it; yet when all it is, is an eclipse, there being nothing more to it than that on a cosmic level.

And will something bad happen during it? Nothing more than what already is happening all over your country Crystal and in Europe. Things are beginning to wind up, the final countdown is soon to begin with the hidden controllers beginning to play their final cards bringing on the so-called End Times. And it's into all that chaos that we want you to get fed... which sounds all very nice doesn't it? However we'll be using that unrest as a cover into which you'll be able to freely move and do what you need to get done with the Germans. So don't worry, your light will see you through and you'll be moved accordingly through it all.

James: Helen, is there anymore you want to tell Crystal? As I have some things I'd like to talk with you about, if that's all right?

Helen: I'll work it in with what you want to talk about James, so please, go ahead.

James: It's concerning the 'women' side of it. It's amazing for me how I was so heavily dominated all my early life by two women, and all my Healing has been about seeing this domination and how badly it's affected me. Then meeting Marion and her holding the missing part of the spiritual equation, which I've termed our 'Healing'. And now with you and Nanna Beth, two women spirits, who have become dominant in my life, even so much so that I feel like I can just about reach out and touch you both when you're fully tuned into me, such as you were in the car earlier today.

And then there is now Crystal, and possibly Ms Mueller, women, as you said the other day, being the ones who'll end up turning the world around taking the control away from what seems like being mostly men; however I wonder: are their women hidden controllers who are really calling the shots deep behind their men counterparts, those who mirror the hidden partners of the spiritual Evil Ones – the Mrs Lucifer, Mrs Satan, Mrs Caligastia and Mrs Daligastia, who you hear nothing about in any of the religious or spiritual literature, nor in the Padgett Messages or The Urantia Book, only myself surmising as to the real hidden controllers of the Rebellion and Default, all because of mum and Gran's influence on me when I was young. And I know you've all told me a lot about it, and I don't really know what I'm asking that's different, but if you could please enlighten me some more Helen about women's unseen role, I'd be very grateful.

Helen: It is as you say James. The feminine side of the Rebellion went to ground leaving the men as the frontispiece. The women Evil Spirits and Orchestrators Of The Wrongness, being closer to their feelings, so closer to what is really going on, didn't need to be seen, and realised they could achieve far more by being hidden and appealing to and working on men's vanity to get their wishes done. Men on Earth being physically stronger and being the tribal bosses when the law of women is crushed, controlled humanity and largely still do, and so it's the secretive women spirit controllers that have used these men to get what they want, with such men being appalled were they to know (as they eventually find out over here) that they've be so heavily used by women spirits behind the scenes, the very ones they despise and hate, with these women spirit controllers having the last laugh.

And with the mind spirits, it was mainly women spirits who pulled the strings of those controlling men and women on Earth, because their minds work better at being able to attune to the minds of those on Earth, just as it is for Nanna Beth and I to attune to your mind James, and John's and Crystals too, as do Samantha's guiding Celestials attune with her. It all working through the feelings and the mental circuits aligned with them.



So for you James to suffer the greatest defeat possible, the greatest amount of denial for you being a man to suffer, to have all your natural power denied, shut down and closed off almost completely, there was no better people to do it than the women in your early life; who all, unbeknownst to them, conspired to screw you right up, that which you're coming to understand through your Healing. You had no good and loving women during your early life, so none of the feminine truth or good feelings on your side, not until you met Marion, she being able to shed light on your feeling-denial, enabling you to confront and deal with all the Rebellion and Default your parents, and mostly the women in your life, thrust upon you. The men in your life went through the motions of being the dominant fathers and grandfathers, yet they deferred to the real power in the family, leaving you bereft of believing you could dominate women, thereby deluding yourself that you had any man's power. And really they did you a favour in that respect.

**No man has any real power, that's the irony of the Rebellion and Default, you only believe you do, but it's a farce, and as much as women feel so dominated and powerless, they actually have all power because mostly the men leave the child raising in the hands of women. So the child turns out to be as the woman wants it, although most women aren't aware of that or of the actual power they wield, still that's how it is, with you living in what seems on the surface a man-dominated and run world, yet scratch that surface and dig deeper and you'll see it all comes from your early childhood and it was mothers who were mostly in control for you then.**

**Women want their liberation, they want the power they believe they are being denied, yet ironically as well, they've already got it, they've always had it, as the men don't want to take over rearing the children. However women have failed to realise that they've had their own freedom in the palm of their hands, nursing their babies, and could have parented their children to take that power into their own hands. However that hasn't happened fully yet, however women are trying to get it now, which is just taking back the power they believe is rightfully theirs, yet is just the power of being rebellious and evil, so it's not that great, as they would see should they ever succeed in getting it fully from the men.**

***"The True Liberation of Women is Through the Truth of Their Feelings."***

So on Earth, the men are in control, they being who the hidden earthly controllers predominately are, yet it was far more in balance with the mind spirits, and as that has all been shut down as we've told you, now with you James giving Nanna Beth and myself such 'power', we are symbolically taking over from these power-spirits in the mind worlds.

And we have aligned the light of our spirits with that of Mary Magdalene's, for she is really the real power and Matriarch of Nebadon, and then with Marion and her truth empowering us as she brings to light the truth against the untruth as represented by the Rebellion and Default, so it's now us women spirits, and it will become, women on Earth, who'll change things around and end up running the show.



It will be women who will want to do their Healing understanding the significance of it and being able to do it by looking to their feelings for their truth, thereby truly liberating themselves from the untruth, and setting the example for other women, and men, to follow.

So the New Spiritual Age, will be an Age of Women, with the domination of men subsiding, and with women empowering themselves naturally through and with their feelings, so no longer wanting to put up with all the mind shit and the goings on by such power-men. And as one of the first examples of this shifting of power, we are helping you Crystal work toward such ends. You are going to be one step in the true, or real, progress of women's liberation, because you will help free up the funds that will be used to **help women embrace the truly spiritual way of life on Earth, helping them understand the importance of their very own feelings, helping them understand that to deny them is hurting them, is going against themselves, is being very unloving and disrespectful to themselves, so if they truly want to be loving of themselves, and so loving of their children and do the right thing, then they'd better start living true to their feelings and stop denying them.**

And so that's why we're favouring a feminine approach to things. And women get the job done better and more efficiently than men, they pay more attention to the necessary details and that's what is missing in the world. Men just bumble along not really knowing what they are doing – they are very good at pretending they know and putting on the show of being in control, and mostly the women are happy to support them feeling flattered if given any attention: daddy laughing at, and being delighted with, and patting his little daughter on her backside, keeping her patronisingly in her place; and she feeling delighted that daddy, oh so important daddy, is taking notice of her, and even making her feel more important than mummy. But once women heal all that shit through their Healing, allowing themselves to become empowered through their own feelings, they'll carve through the likes of such men trying to stand in their way, with men feeling scared of such true power-women, the likes of who have yet to be seen on the world, scared because of their deep fear of their mothers who did have the power over them right at their beginning.

The crafty women spirits used the power of the Jewish women to forge the Rebellion. The Jewish women are the most powerful on the Earth in terms of heritage and their light. And they have empowered and supported and kept their men up there controlling most things that they see as important and need controlling. All with a very heavy material focus, with no real spirituality at all.

And then from these women came the hidden controlling women on Earth and in spirit, who helped keep their men going in the right direction and true to their greater goals, with the result of where the world is at the moment. And it's into this hidden power structure that we are all going, that being you Crystal, and all of us over here who are backing you. And there are millions of us, a whole army of light that is going to come through the unseen door behind you, so you'll be in good company Crystal, we have some of the most powerful of the most powerful women to ever have walked the Earth in recent times, with us. And all our men are wholly in support, they know they had their go when on Earth, and so are more than happy to allow us to have our turn now.



"Chosen by God,' eh?  
— What's the catch?"

And so **it's the most momentous time for humanity coming right up.** We women Celestial spirits are on the march, and as the Mother told you James last night, you are to help us and give us all the support

you can, and do as we ask of you so long as your feelings agree with it, which you are doing now by allowing me to write all of this with you, so the **Revolution Of Woman Power** is commencing, and it's very thrilling to say the least! So don't worry about your hair falling out Crystal, looks aren't everything you know, and there are far greater things for you to do.

So we women spirits (knowing we are completely equal with our soulmates, as I said, so it's not really just us, but it sure sounds good to be able to say it!), need an Earthly platform from which to work through, so part of what John is to establish along with what you'll be doing Crystal, is to provide us with that. People, and mostly women, who'll be drawn to the teachings of Marion and James, will come together finding a common ground in the truth that comes to them through their feelings. And so it won't matter what race, culture, what socio-economic status of the women that are involved, all who look to their feelings will give rise to the same truths, so they'll be able to relate equally to each other, and that way of living, by expressing the truth from your feelings, has not been seen on Earth since the Rebellion, as the Rebellion disrupted it all. So it will be an entirely New Way of living, and one that will unite humanity from the ground up, from the basic mothering of children, as women unite who are striving to live true to their feelings, honouring themselves rather than how it's been for all these hundreds of thousands of years of dishonouring oneself.

So for us over here, to see it all happening step by step, to even understand what is taking place and how incredible it is; to even conceive that a whole humanity can be turned around from living against and untrue to itself to becoming truly self-loving, that is a major, major undertaking; and to think that it has to start somewhere, with actual people on the ground, through which we can then direct more of our light and help.

So that's an overall picture for you James, which is why you are working closely, and why we'll get even closer, to Nanna Beth and myself, who really are just representatives of all the women Celestials and our partners.

And so isn't it fitting that you now have two women spirit influences who are not real people in your life, as in flesh and blood, and yet are very real and working to help you live true to yourself and are supporting you in your Healing; as opposed to two women of flesh who in many ways how they related to you, were more unreal in substance, than we who are spirits and invisible, and who steered you on a course into the abyss and into a life of fear and terrible emotions and feelings more akin to the imaginings of Dante. And so what can you say: Someone(s) has a great sense of humour organising it all so well, and yet it's still in keeping with your pattern, so Beth and I fit right in so well.

James: Yes, you do, so I see what you're saying Helen, two of lowest humanity, as in my mother and grandmother, stuffed me right up subjecting me to the Rebellion and Default; and now two of highest humanity, two Celestial spirits, are taking over helping me come out of it. Am I ever going to be free of bloody women????!!!! What, with you two and Marion, with mum and my grandmothers, is there no end to it????!!! John, help... but I don't like beer! I'm not much of a bloke I'm afraid, too much of a mother's boy as Marion will testify. So you, John, being told what to do by your granny; and I'm sticking myself to your nice granny in place of my bad granny, we are just... two little boys... god, what a laugh! I think it's a done deal John, who was that in control, men – LOL!

Anyway, after yesterday and last night and all I went through this morning, I'm just giving over and going with it. As long as I feel okay about it – I'm following my feelings in it, expressing any bad ones when they come up, and happy to see where it all leads. And so now I have two Celestial women spirits in my head too, hey, join the crowd, there seems to be plenty of room, I'll just move over a bit... isn't that what I did with mum and Gran... and so why not?

Sunday, 20 August 2017:

# OH MY GOD!!!

James: John, where are you – did you hear my scream of anguish all the way out there in the depths of the gorge????!!! (John visited Katherine Gorge in Northern Territory, Australia) Quick, break out the BEER FRIGDE, I need a cold one, I'm going on the grog, it's TOO much, I can't take it anymore. CRUSHED again, it's not a good day for us men, we are far more stuffed than we understand, and the eye-opening stark revelation of the horror of it that struck this morning has well and truly done me in. And what's worse, I think I'm right in all I'm feeling, I wish I didn't think I was right, I daren't ask Helen to confirm because I know what she's going to say, as I can now see she was subtly setting me up yesterday in how she presented what we wrote together so I could see what I've seen this morning. And it goes like this, and I'm sure there will be more to follow:

We men CAN'T actually do our Healing by ourselves, we need the help of a woman / women. That's the male ego-crushing statement of all time, that is a game-changer as the American's love saying, that means major adjustments to all I've written, which luckily is just adding on to the revelation and not actually requiring me to go back and rewrite great chunks of it – BIG SIGH OF RELIEF, I can tell you! And that's the same for both us, you won't have to alter your Pascas Papers either... just write another one – it's endless!

So what if it's true, that is a huge thing, it means men can't just get on with doing their Healing by themselves, they have to do it with women's help, which means, they will do it by default; and so much of it adds up, it makes sense – and it's how it's been for me. However just because it's like this for me, might not necessarily mean it's like that for all men, however I have a feeling that it more than likely will be. And so far the evidence is very slim, only a couple of men have come to the forum and shown they've not been able to do their Healing themselves, not like how Sam and a couple of other women who don't actively participate on the forum are doing. And why was Helen going on so much about it being women who'll be leading the way, women, women, a woman's thing the Healing – if you go with what she was saying; and yet what about we men, where do we fit in? And we come up in passing, as an aside: oh yes, men too will be able to do their Healing, but what she didn't say outright was: ONLY IF WE GET HELP FROM WOMEN. And if we don't, then forget it, we're stuffed for evermore.

So that will mean, the supposedly 144,000 who do their Healing will definitely be women (and Ha to all those religious prophecy people who believe the Chosen Ones will be men – what a turn up for the books!), that women will lead the way in getting humanity out of the Rebellion and Default, because they are the ONLY one's who can actually, truly, do their Healing, with we men having to do it by default, being helped along like lame ducks by our women partners or friends or Celestials. So, no women doing their Healing, then no end to the Rebellion and Default, even if technically it has ended.

So the Healing really is a Woman's Thing, and so wow, and that explains why I've never been able to do it like Marion and Samantha do, taking it on myself, being in full command of it, and no longer needing their help. I did think, I HOPED, that it was just part of my fuckedness that made it that I couldn't do it, whilst thinking other men at least will be able to do it themselves, and that I'm just the pathetic one who always needs Marion pointing out things about me, helping me to see things, encouraging me to go with my feelings, showing me what my feelings are and where I'm not honouring them, and all the rest of the hundreds of things she does for me which I can't do for myself. But what if all men will be as I am in their Healing, needing so much help from women, even unable to do it by themselves like women can? Which is admittedly also assuming all women will be able to do it for



themselves once they get the hang of it. And it changes everything, a major shift in my vision; and wow, so really we men are out of the picture in a way, at best only being able to support women doing their Healing, so they will support and help us. But not able to do it ourselves, thereby not able to once again cut women out of the picture; no, we men being dependent on women for help to do our Healing, can't ever get away with shitting all over them and keeping them repressed and shut out ever again.

It all makes perfect sense, which is the problem. Adam shat on Eve, although they were both in it together, both causing their default, yet Adam went off defending Eden when he should have stayed with Eve right to their death if that was what was to happen. He should have insisted on being by her side protecting her all the way along and not from a distance, leaving her alone and vulnerable, so she defaulted. And then Adam once he learnt of Eve's transgression (This all coming from The Urantia Book's story of Adam and Eve, which I love and think is true, although it doesn't say all) went off transgressing himself, and so joining Eve in default, but from then on with men remaining the superior ones, dumping on women because it's women who always cause all the damn problems – like the Default. So never forgive them, never let them have their say, keep them away from their true feelings, stop them growing in truth, and making them believe they are only good for serving their great man.

And now reverse all of that, that being what our Healing is. So now the great man Adam, has to eat humble-pie realising that as Eve got them technically into the mess, so women representing Eve, have to get them out of it. So women are the ones to do their Healing, with men joining them, going along with them, as Adam joined Eve; but unlike Adam then taking over and all men forevermore shitting on women; no, men can't take over the doing of the Healing, they are stuck in not being able to do it because they are not as close and true to their feelings as women are, so they HAVE to rely on the graciousness of women, and women's tolerance, compassion and endless patience, for help. For women can say, na, fuck you, we've had enough of you men; but then they are stuffed because it's not much fun having finished your Healing yet you can't be with your soulmate because you told him to fuck off, not wanting to know about men ever again. So women will help men, they have to, but **ONLY** with men knowing their place; that being: **that women ARE the true spiritual leaders, ARE able to live true to their feelings, and need to be recognised as such, appreciated for being so amazing in that capacity, and so supported and put first, something the man finds hard to do because of all his rebellious programming about being the superior dominant one.**

And even though most men know women have far more power than they do, still they secretly believe they are more powerful than women, and so will suffer humiliation when they realise they can't screw the woman over anymore, they can't even screw her if she says no, because they desperately need her help to help them do their Healing. And so for men, the humbling truth: **If you want to ever Heal yourself of your wrongness, well you're going to have to fully honour women, you're going to have to ASK THEM FOR HELP.** Oh the horror of it, to actually beg the woman to help you look to your feelings, to help you break through the controlling patterns of your mind, putting yourself down and elevating women above you, because **women innately know the Way of their Feelings, whereas we men – don't.**

So if that is all true, well the good news my fellow men, brothers, compatriots, is, we're well and truly stuffed so far as believing we'll ever be able to be at-one with God, ascend to Paradise, Heal all our wrongness, evil, sins and errors, **WITHOUT** the help from women. So we can soak up the Divine Love endlessly, we can pretend we are the great Pope, Arch Bishop, Guru, Yogis, Enlightened One, Priest, Spiritual Teacher, Spiritual or Religious Leader, we can even look at our beloved leader of Nebadon – Jesus, the greatest man of all men, and still, none of them, none of us, not even Jesus, can lead the true way through feelings, because: **WE'RE NOT WOMEN.**

So that once again puts a huge LIGHT on Mary Magdalene, and which adds more weight to why the Evil Women Spirit instigators of the Rebellion and Default, kept all women down, making Mary comply with the tenets of the Rebellion and Default so she couldn't come up and have her say; because had she, then the whole Rebellion would have had to end there and then, and not carry on as it has over these past two thousands corrupting the man – Jesus' words, into the Christian religions. Had Mary's words been allowed to be spoken, then things would have been very different. However she in keeping with the Rebellion and Default, as did Jesus, their honouring it and not going outwardly against it, knowing it was to kill itself in due course anyway, kept quite, allowing men to carry on vaingloriously in their deluded selfish oblivious suppression of women and the feminine – his own true feelings – in himself.

So to Samantha and every other woman who does her Healing, we men, need your help. Can you hear the small pleading sound in my voice, I'm sorry it's only very small like Piglet at present, this is a huge thing for me, being a man, to have to admit that I am wrong and don't have a clue after all, when all the way along I've believed that I knew everything; please will you help us poorly deluded and greatly misguided men with our Healing? Please Marion will you keep helping me, even though I treat you like you don't exist, I shit all over you being the dominant, controlling, superior man; I don't respect your sensitivities and feelings, I treat you like you're stupid and don't know anything, because what do feelings know, they are all over the place, too emotional, too irrational to be considered of any importance and to be taken any notice of. Please will you help me understand how to live true myself so I can heal myself of my wrong ways, so I can learn how to be truly self-expressive, so I can become eventually, one day, truly loving, so I will then hopefully be able to truly, love you. Please?



So women, having been treated like shit by men all these years, given the thankless task of rearing the children without any help and so little real feeling and emotional support, then being blamed for fucking everything and everyone up, are now having to find even more inner strength and turn around and not only be able to cope with all the pain and intensity of doing their own Healing, and how difficult that will be, but also having to help, drag, coerce, cajole, yell at, make, force, beg, hope, their man to do his Healing, all so they can at least have someone to talk to, someone to express their feelings to, even if he's such a dope it takes him an eternity to understand just what they fuck they are talking about.

So is it that a woman's burden is about to get even greater, to not only have to suffer all the torment of being under the man, even literally when he's forcing himself on her when she doesn't want to do it because her feelings are saying no and she can't really explain why, but to have to also help the Great Dick to help himself by doing his Healing? Oh god, can it get any worse, can it get any harder for both of us, because as much as we men are a pain in the arse for you women, we are such the poor ones, even though we don't know it, or might know it but refuse to admit it; we being still the little boys our mother's fucked up along with our father's by making us into the controlling studs we believe we are; when we're not, we don't know, we don't have a bloody clue.

Marion just knows it all, is constantly focused on herself and her feelings, she doesn't need anyone else other than me by default because at least she can speak to me and I will help her with material things. And I don't directly contribute to her growing in truth, I rarely give her something to think about along spiritual lines, she's usually miles ahead of me, she doesn't need to speak with all the spirits and God and everyone else to understand, she just keeps moving with her feelings, and really if I'm there, great, if not, surely some other man would suffice, all so long as he continued to allow her to express herself and didn't tell her to shut up.

Whereas, I constantly need her help, I don't have a clue, none of the feeling stuff comes naturally to me, and often she has to go over and over it again and again before I get it, something that she and all other women just know and has been obvious all their lives. And I need to keep writing it all down as part of helping me understand it all, moving it out into the mind areas working it all through, just like writing all this now, having to speak with the women spirits, with Mary M, with the Mother, with all the women who can help me.

So I think, if Marion croaked it before I finish my Healing, I'd have to find another woman to replace her so I could keep going with my Healing. I am a bit better at doing it myself, however I know I'd miss a lot of the subtleties that Marion picks up on in a flash, as I'm simply not aware of them in myself, they being all so much part of my unloving pattern.

So I'm the first one to agree with Marion when she says she doesn't think I'm actually doing my Healing so much as just waking up to all my problems, those which she easily sees, but which I have no clue about. And then, as to when will I ever actually do my Healing as she says I will need to do – like she does, I don't know. However I now wonder if what she says is in fact so; or, am I just doing it my way, it being different to her, and possibly: the 'man's way'. Which we won't know until other men try to do their Healing, showing they can either do it like women can, so all I am writing is unfounded and I will amend it; or, show that, yes, they too will need the help of women in some way, or all the way long, so as to complete it.

James: So Helen, what do you think about all I've said?

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Spot on James.

James: That's it, that's all you're going to say – it's a major insight!

Helen: What more needs to be said, I think you've covered it quite well. And as you say, there will be more for you to understand, which will come to you – you don't want me denying you that enjoyment, do you? And we all have to wait and see what happens when men show up wanting to do their Healing.

James: Well one thing I've realised, I can't actually help women (or men for that matter) do their Healing, they'd probably think I was a bit thick, having already cottoned on. Which I'm happy about, as I don't want to actually get involved with people trying to help them do it in a hands-on, in the feeling-moment, way.

And if I look at myself as one way of doing our Healing, and Marion the other, so is there a Woman's Way, and a Man's Way? And will men feel rejected and pissed off not being able to so easily do it by themselves, and having to be dependent on a woman, just like how it was with their mothers, as I have? But then again, it does bring you much closer into your relationship, showing up all the non-attentive, non-feeling intimate areas of it within yourself, which does greatly help your relationship if it hangs together, and I do feel infinitely better about myself and understanding how I am; and, believe it or not, even about being the unloving shit I am with Marion.

And what about men spirits in the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, do they all receive help from fellow Healing women spirits or you higher Celestials?

Helen: Yes, they do, all of them. Not one man has done his Healing as Marion or Samantha are doing theirs.

James: Okay, so you don't have to say anymore.

Helen: No.

James: All right then, can I ask you about what Crystal sent me?

Helen: Of course you can, always, any time.

James: Ah good, but first, it just occurred to me, how did it feel knowing you really were doing something we men couldn't do. That we simply have no feeling for it, so no intuitive idea about it, that it is exclusively a woman's club?

Helen: Very, very – extremely good, you've no idea how good. To understand God did not forsake us women, He (They) gave us more than just being child-bearers and a vehicle for men to satisfy their desires with. And the empowerment we feel, feeling needed and important, and knowing that nothing good will ever happen for humanity whilst it remains in its evilness unless we women, spirits and women on Earth, do our Healing. And we hold the future of humanity in our feelings, the truth, and the whole truth that all those stupid men say they've been looking for but which they've never found because they've never given us women any credit for knowing anything, let alone showing them the way to access their own truth through their very own feelings.

James: So if you didn't need or want to be with your soulmate, many women no doubt would be very happy to give men the flick completely and say, fuck you, we're not helping you with your Healing – ha, ha, it's payback time?

Helen: Yes. I being one such woman as that. However you soon come to understand – through your Healing, that unfortunately, you can't do it all without men, you do need them in some way, and that way grows larger the closer you come to the end of your Healing, for you do start to yearn and long to be with your soulmate, and **there are NO soulmates who are of the same-sex**. So we do need each other, and that turns out to be a wonderful thing by the time you finish your Healing, you are more than happy, thrilled to bits to be with your other half – a man. And when you are both fully and freely expressing yourselves to each other, then you understand that it all works perfectly, the relationship between the sexes is perfect and you wouldn't have it any other way.

Now, let's move onto Crystal.

Helen; To expand on your conversation with James, I have to believe that men have subconsciously realised only over the most recent millennium that they are the lesser sex. And that was the real reason for religious doctrine completely controlled by men.

If you look back before AD, women were treated with reverence, respect and awe driven by man's lack of understanding in their role in perpetuating the species. I remember reading both Alice Walker and Jean Auel. Both authors, fictional writers, but having a complete grasp of the greater sex.

Then men discovered their role, and suddenly religions were created to elevate a few, denigrate women, and control the masses. Little did they know that science would again make them irrelevant (that and the electric reversible drill / screwdriver). James: I built an entire farm by myself because of the power of a reversible screwdriver!

However, they are 48% of the population and will need to find a new place in the world order. What will that be? Especially with the feminine feeling side taking control over the masculine mind side.

Speaking of women...did my mother finally find peace? She sure didn't have any during her life. Fortunately for her, she only took her pain out on her nearest and dearest. Because of that, I never assumed love, or that I have ever actually felt it. It's much easier to grasp James writings coming from a neutral position. I didn't have to be convinced I knew what it was, I knew I didn't.

Anyway, an interesting conversation you started James. I didn't mean to hijack it. If you choose to not pursue it any further, just hit delete. Crystal

James: Not at all Crystal, I enjoy any feedback, and look what it helps bring up in me! And you built your whole farm! That goes to show how un-needed we men are. John, where's that cool beer, leave them to it, I say!

**Helen: The religions of today were created as a means of stopping Jesus' truth about longing for the Divine Love and what that does to the soul, and then any truth Mary Magdalene might have said about looking to our feelings for their truth, so as to keep the Rebellion in place. The religions pre-Jesus were designed by the Higher Evil Spirits who were controlling humanity to keep that control, focusing everything on the mind being in control rather than feelings, and then post-Jesus, they added more of the same yet with the added emphasis of using all he said, so taking it, corrupting it, and adapting it to their cause. And then throw in their contrived Islam, and you have more male domination and the subjugation of feelings – of the woman.**

Men will find that they actually enjoy being in the supportive role with women, because their women will help them live true to their feelings, which will make them feel better – James will tell you how much better he feels because of Marion's input. Imagine a world in which there is no power motive, no money required to gain wealth or power because wealth and power mean nothing, everyone enjoying feeling-expression equality, everyone being free to readily express all they feel, and the truth that comes to everyone through their feelings being the determining law of the land. Men will adjust, as will women. Many women enjoy feeling they have power in the man's world, and they will resist more tenaciously than many of the men, having to give up their positions of power and control.

However humanity is not destined to remain trapped within its rebellious state forever, it can't stay that way continuously evolving it, because evil is self-destructive, so eventually humanity would destroy itself. And as that defeats the whole purpose of our evil experience, so we're on the threshold of something having to give.

And yes Crystal, your mother has found peace, she is currently living in a nice home and in what she feels is a loving relationship with a man in the second mind world. She wishes not to be disturbed, she is not interested in what you or your daughter are doing, no longer wanting to have anything to do with her 'old life'. Which is a common and understandable reaction to someone who had a bad unloving life; however in the end Crystal, the fact that you didn't feel loved, and don't feel love as such, as you say, will work in your favour, even though currently it makes things difficult for you. But as you said, to know you are not loving, at least you don't have to wake up to the falseness and delusion believing you are loving as many other people have to, and that will be a big help. Also, having no presumptions about it, leaves you open to a Mr Someone... who might just come along when you are least expecting it... Can't say more about that I'm afraid.

I will speak to you soon Crystal... keep that drill handy!

## COMPLEXITY OF REVELATIONS

John from Alice Springs: Hi Nanna Beth

24 August 2017

The adventure of meeting new people on our journey from Darwin through to Adelaide (Northern Territory, Australia) is demonstrating how complex the message is that we have to share. Enabling awareness is a staged progressive set of revelations.

Further, understanding the family traditional history and their complex barriers is some what daunting.

Then to understand more of the complexity of the local indigenous folks is greatly more complex by the fact of their numerous 'skin' nations, and their individual positions.

James by creating the possibilities is enabling a way forward.

Packaging the awareness is amazingly complex, and yet it may not be. I suspect it will simplify, but I think I am living in hopes.

Understanding that males need a female companion to progress through their Feeling Healing now is obvious, have we males fooled ourselves!


I have met and found Baden incredibly open in embracing the issues, concepts and objectives that I have. His experience as a senior Councillor with a prominent local government rural council may greatly add to possibilities of understanding. This I welcome.

I have felt the 'camera' rolling, particularly when relaxing in the hot springs at Lorella Springs a couple of days ago. You guys are on tour also.

Now, will we have Barbara Mueller or the Ambassador at Large make contact with Crystal?  
cheers John

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: We are glad John you are enjoying thinking over the difficulties that you face in trying to connect with the average person in all that you have floating around in your mind. It will help you when it comes time to begin the work of disseminating the truths.

And yes, we are with you all the time. The 'cameras' are never turned off – you'll be glad to hear. There is too much at stake, too much going on between your small band on Earth.

And James is happy to know you are enjoying yourself having a lovely holiday whilst he's still feeling like shit every day slogging through more of his yuk. He asked me to pass that on to you. He's in a perpetual spiritual crisis of late, which I will tell him will only continue because he (and Marion) are now getting to the crux of their whole Healing – coming down the wire you might say. So the pressures on him are extreme, which he needs to help break down all his resistance, so he continues to feel poorly whilst his soul liberates more of his repressed fear, misery and all his other yuk emotions. 

And Crystal too is feeling the pressure of her pent up feelings, feeling less able to control them with her mind, which is the whole point and what is happening for her with all the stalling and delays. For we want her to cut free of us within herself, feeling free to do as she feels, for that is how it's going to work for her, however Helen will take over from me and tell her such things herself.



So continue enjoying the sunshine and expansiveness of the Centre, whilst as James wants me to tell you, he and Marion sit freezing with this bloody winter weather never going to end.

Will speak to you again soon. Love Nanna Beth.

## **FEELINGS FIRST**

Helen; (Note from Crystal)

24 August 2017

I am maintaining constraint but this is going to be unbearable. The Prince was called off and left. Now the German's think contact from Mueller is the best option but... The new excuse for failure is the Chancellor has to convince her bosses they will not be held liable while not telling them what's it about. Same shit different week. The money convinced Merkel to stall AGAIN!!!!

It is clear they will do nothing until I get this on the front page of Das Spiegel with the headline "Germany Assists Bankers to Steal US\$20T from Small Investors, gets Kickback."

My first task upon getting the Milverton Papers. Tell the press then hire the best International Asset Recovery lawyers in the world!!!!!!  
Crystal

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: We want you to do whatever it is you feel you want to do Crystal. The gloves are off. If you want to yell and abuse whomever, go for it, if you want to direct all your bad feelings at us, go for that too, do whatever you feel. If you want to take them all on when the (Milverton) Papers arrive, go for that too. All this delay is helping push up these feelings in you, which will empower you to act with them when the time comes.

Angela (Chancellor of Germany) is being forced into a corner, she's going to have to break, she can't keep doing nothing because other more powerful forces are now also wanting her to act, and she doesn't like the look of them. All are things to do with Milverton's death. So she's going to have to concede that she doesn't know what's best and actually think about doing what is right for a change, rather than just fudging her way along trying to satisfy everyone. It's a big time for herself in her own personal development, so if you feel you want to keep applying pressure any way you can, please, be my guest.

Do as you feel Crystal, see it that the ball is in your court, you don't need the say so or approval from us, we're backing you no matter what way you go, and as I said the other day, you can't make mistakes, it's not about making them anymore, it's just about doing what you feel you want to do.

And so when you don't feel you know what to do, express that confusion, then when you do, act when you feel to act. It's all good from our side Crystal, everything is moving along as it should and being the best for all involved.

Love Helen.

**DIVINE LOVE SPIRITUALITY overview**

Thursday, 24 August 2017

James: Hi John, I thought I'd run through briefly what I think compared to what's written in this Pascas Care Paper: Christianity or Islam or Judaism – me being: Divine Love Spirituality and the Religion of Feelings (New Feelings Way).

P3 – A Quick overview of Divine Loves Spirituality (DLS):

- There is only one Soul that is God. With that Soul expressing both its soulmate Personalities – our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father.
- God sent Mary Magdalene and Jesus – forget the rest.
- People should look to the truth of their feelings as how to live. No commandments, no prophets, no rules, only the truth based on and from your feelings.
- Mary, the mother of Jesus, was a normal mother, she was not a virgin. Jesus was not born miraculously, however he was born of perfect Natural love so free of sin and evil (which is a miracle compared to all of us), free of the Rebellion and Default. We should be worshipping Mary Magdalene, not mother Mary – they've got the wrong Mary. And so there is no mother Mary interceding with God.
- Jesus and Mary Magdalene are the Creator Pair of Nebadon. And he did perform miracles.
- The Old testament and the New testament should be thrown in the bin... however if you must, sure, you can pick a few truths out of them, but it's hard work being able to see through all the corruption and untruth. They are not needed in any way to help your true spiritual growth, and will more than likely delay that growth if anything.
- Lucifer and Satan are evil, but it's a bit late now not to follow them, as we're all conceived into the Rebellion and Default. Doing your Feeling-Healing or Soul-Healing with the Divine Love, is the only way to 'unfollow' them, to extract yourself out of the Wrongness.
- The Anti-christ might appear on Earth, but there is no such thing as Judgement. However there will be the end of the current age. And the Anti-christ, I think, will be man-made. We're all anti-christ.
- Jesus will not return. He's already told us his Second Coming is the Padgett Messages. And to think that Jesus, the messiah, the most true and perfect respecter of all life, the one who wouldn't kill anyone, would come and kill the Anti-christ, is missing the point about Jesus.
- The day of Judgement will occur and people will be Judged, however not in the Christian sense. It's just a technical role-call carried out at the end of each age and before the next one begins. It doesn't mean you'll be damned to hell forevermore or free to live in paradise.
- Sure, there is hell and paradise, however I don't think the Christians or Muslims have any real idea about what either really is like.
- Divine Love Spirituality (DLS) embraces a Trinity, more along the lines of The Urantia Book, however with the Feminine added. There is God, our Mother and Father. The Eternal Son of

Truth; and The Infinite Daughter of Mind. They are a Paradise Trinity, as opposed to the local universal trinity. And Jesus is not God, but a Creator Son of God, so first Paradise Son of God in the sense we are to relate to him. And he was a human as was his soul also divine. He partook of the Divine Love from God, as can we all. And why would you worship Jesus or an angel or anyone else more than you worship God? If you do, then you've not yet fully felt the truth of God in your heart. And all men and women are sons and daughters of God and of Natural Love, and we can become divine by longing for and receiving God's Divine Love. Mary M (Magdalene) and Jesus are also a Daughter and Son of God. Jesus died on the cross and woke up in spirit, and then after the usual three Earth days appeared to people on Earth in his spirit form to show us that there is life after death. We are all conceived into rebellion against the truth, by default. We're all sinners, evil, wrong, whatever you want to call it. And we all have to do our Healing to get out of our unloving state. It's a technical thing, it's not about bearing the burden of someone else's sins. And if you feel it's unfair, then those are more bad feelings for you to accept, express and seek the truth of.

In conclusion: If you want to remain wrapped up in your Wrongness, remain within your religion. If you want to set yourself free – heal yourself: do your Feeling Healing or Soul Healing with the Divine Love.

### **CHRISTIANITY or ISLAM or JUDAISM – PADGETT MESSAGES**

Friday, 25 August 2017

More comments on Pascas Care: Christianity or Islam or Judaism

Hi John, I thought I'd also go through these two Padgett Messages (PM) as a way of illustrating the parts I think need to be added to what Jesus said. And who am I to think I should know what Jesus is saying, or what he is not saying – even knowing better than him? However I will say, that I don't pretend to know better than Jesus, God forbid, and how could I anyway, that is mad, however I can get a better sense now reading these PM after so many years of speaking with Jesus and Mary and doing my Healing and all the rest, to feel the limitations in what he conveyed to James Padgett for all the reasons he has told us. I'll add my comments in black. James.

Padgett Messages: consists of 2,500 messages, most are published in four volumes:

Jesus is not God, but was sent by the Father to lead men to His favour and Love. He is the Way, the Truth and the Life.

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/jesus-is-not-god-but-was-sent-by-the-father-vol-2-pg2/>

Received by James Padgett, Washington D.C., September 24th, 1914

I am here, Jesus.

Be of good cheer for I am with you always. Do not let your heart fear, for the Lord is your keeper and He will be your guide and shield. Only believe and trust in Him and you will soon be born again into the spiritual world of His Kingdom. (Here we notice that dreaded word 'soon'. Soon, so far as the spirits seem to relate to it, can mean a very long time, and not soon how we mostly relate to it, as in a short time. So yes, as Jesus says, soon James Padgett will be born again into the spiritual world of His Kingdom; which means, one day James will do his Soul-Healing because he is partaking of the Divine Love, and more than likely when James has arrived in spirit as Jesus and the Celestials are not talking

about the Healing or how one is to go about it, and then once James has finished his Healing in the Divine Love Mansion Worlds, then he will be born again into the Celestial spheres, because then he will be true, pure, perfect, like a child, free to express all he thinks and feels no longer being of the Rebellion and Default. However it will take James quite a number of years to do his Healing, and so 'soon' gets further and further away in the actual amount of years it will be before James attains this Celestial level of truth and feels born anew and of the Spirit.) **Let me teach you and give you the thoughts that He gave me while on Earth. Let me show you that the things of this world are not the things that save the soul from sin and unhappiness. Be a true follower of your God.**

Question: what does it mean to be "born again?"

**It is the flowing of the Holy Spirit into the soul of a man and the disappearing of all that tended to keep it in a condition of sin and error.** (It is the doing of your Soul-Healing with the Divine Love that we free ourselves of our wrongness. Through our Healing our sins and errors disappear, it doesn't happen magically by just soaking up the Divine Love, as those of the so-called 'Divine Love Movement' have shown us, for they after twenty to thirty years (and counting) with the Divine Love, are still with their sins and errors.) **It is not the workings of the man's own will but the Grace of God.** (When you understand the whole truth of your negative unloving truth-denying state through your feelings, then God will change you, leaving you eventually true and perfect, that being when you are fully born again or born anew and of a Celestial level of truth.) **It is the Love of God that passes all understanding. You will soon experience the change, and then you will be a happy man and fit to lead others to the truths of God.** (Here's that 'soon' again. He was telling James he will soon reach that level right the way through these messages, and then James died still without attaining that level of truth or happiness, without himself experiencing 'the change'. So presumably that was what awaited James in spirit, and so once he's finished his Healing, then perhaps he will lead others to the truths of God.) **Let your heart be open to the knockings of the Spirit, and keep your mind free from thoughts of sin.** (This is one of the bones I'd love to pick with Jesus now having worked at my Healing for twenty years. How do you keep your mind free from thoughts of sin when all of you have been formed in, all you are, is wrong, untrue, evil and sinful? And when our whole mind is orientated against love, truth, Mary Magdalene and Jesus, our Mother and Father? You can't do it. You have to go the other way and allow yourself to have your bad sinful, evil, wicked, hateful, unloving thoughts, and all the terrible ugly depraved feelings you have along with them, expressing them all, whilst longing for their truth – and longing hard with all your being, wanting to know them more than anything. Because to just try and ignore and block them out, you can't, who can; and if you can, then you're being dishonest with yourself and only covering them up more. So I guess it's one of those things Jesus said, that James would relate to in his sinful beliefs, believing like everyone does, that you have to try and not have such thoughts and somehow they go away. Jesus had to bring James along with him, so seem to be on his side, when at the same time not reveal anything about the Healing, as it wasn't Jesus' place to talk about that back then.) **Be a man who loves his God and his fellow man.** (Which again is all very well if you are naturally that way because of your upbringing, however if you're not, then it's not right to pretend you are overriding those unloving aspects of yourself.) **Your love is only now of the earthly kind, but it will soon be of the things spiritual.**

**You must not let the cares of this world keep you from God. Let His Spirit come into your soul.** (Same deal: you must not, yet if you do, then you have to go with these feelings first and fully accept, express and seek the truth of why you do, before you can have any hope of not caring and truly allowing his Spirit to come into your soul.) **Your will is the thing that determines whether you will become a child of God or not. Unless you are willing to let the Holy Spirit enter into your heart, it will not do so. Only the voluntary submission to or acceptance of the Holy Spirit will make the change.**

**I was the instrument in God's hands of leading men to His favour and Love. When I said "I am the Way,**

the Truth and the Life," I meant that through my teachings and example men should be able to find God. I was not God and never claimed to be. The worship of me as a God is blasphemous and I did not teach it. I am a son of God as you are. Do not let the teachings of men lead you to worship me as a God. I am not. The trinity is a mistake of the writers of the bible. There is no trinity – only one God, the Father. He is one and alone.

(Which in this context is correct, however we also have TUB – The Urantia Book – that explains to us about the real Paradise Trinity (without the Feminine as I understand it to be); and I personally relate to God as being both my Heavenly Parents, I love having the Mother in my life alongside the Father. Yet with Jesus fully honouring the restrictions of the Rebellion imposed on him, he can't talk about the feminine aspects of truth or of God.). I am His teacher of truth, the Holy Spirit is His messenger and dispenser of Love to mankind. We are only His instruments in bringing man to a union with Him. I am not the equal of my Father – He is the only true God. I came from the spirit world to Earth and took the form of man, but I did not become a God – only the son of my Father. You also lived as a spirit in that kingdom, and took the form of man merely as a son of your Father. You are the same as I am, except as to spiritual development, and you may become as greatly developed as myself.

Question: Why were you called God's only son in the Bible?

When on Earth, I was the only son who had, until then, become vested with the Divine Love of God to the extent of being wholly free from sin and error. My life was not a life of earthly pleasure or sin, but was given wholly to my Father's work. I was His only son in that light. He was my Father as I knew Him to be. He is not a spirit of form like myself or yourself.

I was born as you were born. I was the son of Mary and Joseph, and not born of the Holy Spirit as it is written in the Bible. I was only a human being as regards my birth and physical existence. (Mary was not a virgin who miraculously conceived Jesus, as he says in other messages.) The account in the New Testament is not true, and was written by those who knew not what they wrote. They have done the cause of God's truths much injury. Let not your belief in that error keep you from seeing that my teachings are the truth.

Be only a believer of God and His truths and you will soon be in the Kingdom. You will soon be able to understand as I understand. (Again that 'soon', being James attains a Celestial level of truth.) Good night. Jesus Christ

Jesus – explanation on the love of man.

<http://new-birth.net/padgetts-messages/true-gospel-revealed-anew-by-jesus-volume-2/jesus-on-the-love-of-man-vol-2-pg21/>

Received by James Padgett Washington D.C. March 4th, 1915

I am here, Jesus. I want to write tonight on the love of man. This love is one that is not understood by humanity in its most important particular. I mean that this love is not one that is sufficient to give man the highest degree of happiness which he may obtain in either the mortal life or in the life to come.

This love is of a nature that changes with the change in the ideas and desires of man, and has no stability that will serve to keep him constant in his affections. No man who has only this love can ever be in condition to say that he will continue to have this love for a longer time than the present; and when he thinks that his love can never change, or leave him, he is only giving wish to the thought.

But this love is one that may last for a long time, and sometimes it seems that it can never die or grow less; yet, in its very nature, it has not that constancy which ensures it's lasting longer than a moment of time.

I do not mean to say anything disparaging of this natural love, for it is undoubtedly the greatest gift that the Father has bestowed upon mankind, and without it, men would be in a very unhappy condition. Yet, it is not the Great Love of the Father which all men may receive, if they will only seek and strive to obtain it by prayer and faith.

This natural love is that which unites men and women in unity while on Earth, and enables them to approach nearer to a life of happiness than does any other human quality; but still it has the danger always accompanying it, that some time, in some way, it may cease to exist.

The mother's love is the strongest of all loves given to mortals, and apparently it can never end or grow old, yet a time may come when even that love will die or cease to retain all its vitality or beauty. I know it is said that love never dies; but that is not true as regards this natural love; and no man can say that his love of today will remain his love of a few years hence.

Yet, there is a love that may be called the natural love that will last forever, providing these souls seek and obtain the Divine Love, and that is the love that God has implanted in two souls that he has designed to become one in spirit life. This love is in reality not the love of two souls, but one and the same love manifested in the two opposite sexes, and which is only a complete one when these two apparently independent souls come together in perfect unity. This is what is commonly called the love of soulmates, and which is that essence of spiritual love which makes the happiness of the two spirits or mortals seemingly complete. Yet this love is not of a Divine nature, but merely the highest type of the natural love. (But still not God's Divine Essence.) So, when men speak of the love of one mortal for his fellow man, it means merely the love which his human nature is capable of having and giving to another mortal. (So Natural soulmate love will last forever, yet is only attainable upon also receiving the Divine Love. Because without the Divine Love you can't attain entry into the Celestial level of truth, thereby being at-one with your soulmate. Because up until that time, in your Natural love state as part of the Wrongness of the Rebellion, or whilst you are doing your Healing with or without the Divine Love, and even if you complete your Feeling Healing without the Divine Love, you still can't fully unite with your soulmate as you can as a Celestial.)

I do not wish to be understood as in any way implying that this love is not a great boon and blessing to mankind, for it is, and without it, there would not be the harmony that exists on Earth even to its present extent; when hatred and anger seems to have taken its place in the hearts of many men who are now striving to kill and destroy. (World War I) But this is only for a season; the war will cease and then men will realize, more than for a long time that only their love for one another can make the Earth a happy and desirable place to live on.

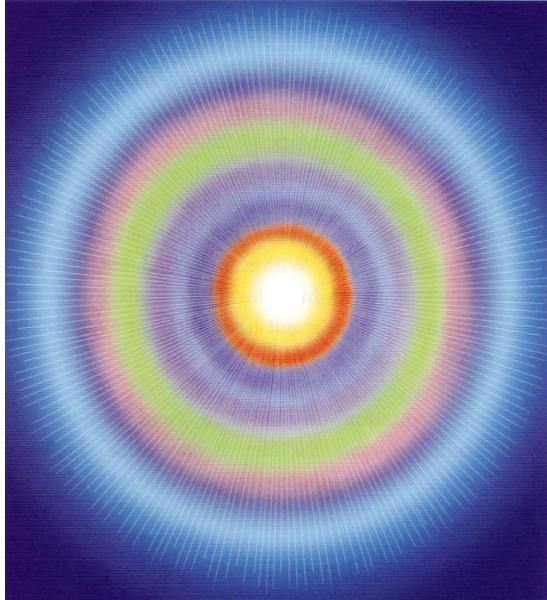
Love, I know it is said, is the fulfilling of the law, but no man can thoroughly understand this until he knows what love is. (And you won't fully know what love is, Natural or Divine, until you've finished your Healing and are free of living against all that love is.) I do not mean that in order to fulfil every law man must have the Divine Love of the Father, because there are laws that govern the Divine existence, and laws that govern the human and merely spiritual existence; and the Love of the Divine is the fulfilment of the former laws, and the natural love is the fulfilment of the latter laws. So you must see that only as men have the Love of the Divine can they fulfil the laws of the Divine existence; and so, as they have the natural love only, can they fulfil the natural laws.



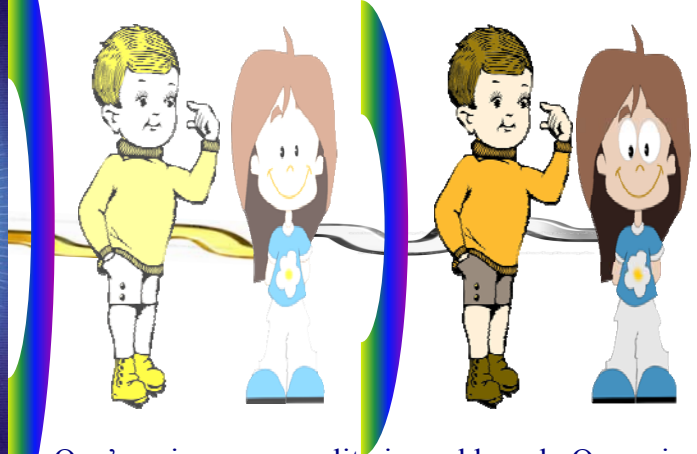
**DIMENSIONS of ONE'S EXISTENCE:**

Our SOUL IS NOT ENSOULD IN OUR SPIRIT BODY. Our soul exists existentially in a whole different level or plane or place or dimension of being – ‘soul land’. It doesn't exist in Creation, it's not experiential like Creation is. The soul, all souls, help create their part of Creation by expressing their personalities into Creation, and then by having their personalities do things (further create) in Creation.

SOUL exists existentially



Our Physical Body and our Spirit Body are of Creation, being linked together by cords of light as are the two spirit bodies, male and female, to the one Soul.



One's unique personality is soul based. Our unique soul expresses its unique personality through the two spirit bodies and physical bodies expressing both the male and female aspects.

**P E R S O N A L I T Y**



But this natural love will not suffice to make them at-one with the Father, as I have before written; and the utmost of its powers and functions is to give them that happiness which they will receive in living the life of a spirit or man unredeemed.


I will not say that man should not cultivate this love for his fellow man to the greatest possible degree, for he should; and if that should be the only kind of love that he may have, either on Earth or in the spirit world, the more of it that he possesses the happier will he be, and the greater will be the happiness of his fellow man and fellow spirit. (Yes, however cultivating it means you are still of, and even more so of the negative mind controlling ways, because you can only use your mind to cultivate it. As you do your Healing you'll see that; and once Healed, then you'll naturally and freely express your Natural and Divine Love.)

So when I said, while on Earth, that men should love their God and love their fellow men as themselves, I meant that they should do so with all the possibilities of whatever love they might possess. Yet, if men would only learn, as they can, that there is no necessity for them to have only the natural love, but that they can all seek the Greater Love, and obtain the correspondingly greater happiness, and immortality. Men do not realise this, though, and seem to be satisfied with this natural love and the pleasures that ensue from its possession.

I would not have them do anything that would lessen this love or shut their hearts to its influence, when it is pure and good; but yet, I cannot help trying to impress upon them the great desirability of having this higher Love in their souls. I am a lover of all men, and I want them to feel the happiness of the inflowing of the Divine Love, and thereby learn what the Love of God means, and what they may have if they will only seek.

This love of the purely natural will not suffice for the temptations that beset men on Earth; and, also, will not insure against temptations when they become spirits. I know this, and hence I say it with the positiveness of one who knows – you may say, with authority.

As you are tired I must stop. With all my blessings and love, I am,  
Your brother in spirit, Jesus

(It's worth mentioning here, that when you do your Healing, you are striving to bring out all the no-love that you are. So trying to be loving will interfere with this. So put your love on hold, just express all you feel, all the good and bad feelings, making sure you do express all the yuk ones as fully as you can, and they will be very bad and very unloving, yet spew it all out, it's all within you and it all has to come out of you, and until it does, you'll never be free of it. 

And the idea of the Healing is to become fully true to your Wrongness. So be it, feel it, be and feel as unloving as you are, all so you can see and understand the whole truth of it. Of why you were made to be as you are, how it all came about with your parents and family through your childhood, how you took it all on, how you expressed it unlovingly as an adult to yourself, nature, other people, your own children and to God. We've got to see the whole rotten truth of ourselves, and then once seen, we are free to move on, then we can move into the Celestial Kingdoms, then we be born anew and ready to live a life of only love. And this can be achieved whilst on Earth or in spirit.

And as we do our Healing, so too can we long for and receive the Divine Love, and as Jesus says, would be a very good thing for us to do. For only with it can we move into the Celestials upon completion of our Healing.)

P25. It's good reading one of Nicholas' messages again, they sure are hard going, however within each section is something worthwhile. To heady though for me. I agreed with some of it, but most of it I can't work out what he's saying, it being so poorly put or edited and unproofed. And on p 33 I like the quotes from Judas, much easier reading, more feeling, as you know, but good to contrast, and I agreed with all he said.

And reading these bits and all else in your illustrious Paper, I feel better now about having it all included within Pascas, Pascas being a repository, if you like, of it all, all the main works that come to you. (Please be patient with me and hopefully I might catch up to seeing your Great Vision.) And so like a university offering different sections of study, they can all be looked at, and possibly in time sorted out if people want to be bothered, collating the good stuff, the true information and truths, discarding the other untrue stuff, all possibly in collaboration with spirits in future, or by people who grow enough in truth through their Healing to be able to see it all. I'm so glad I don't feel like doing it!!!

And you know old son, as I'm writing this having written with Helen and what I sent to Crystal about the Germans feeling spasticated by what they might have got themselves into, and depending on what nasties the Lord Milverton might have put aside for Crystal, I had a thought – you know, one of those that strike you quite hard – that some of the payout money might be needed to launch a crusade against these hidden controllers. That that might be part of the battle plan, for you and Crystal to work at taking them, not only down a peg or two, but completely out, thereby toppling the great power structures of humanity. To discreetly allocate funds for their destruction – that has a nice ring to it. Love thy neighbour and all that! So just another one of those little bye-the-bye thoughts, which no doubt has already crossed your mind, but as it's only just crossed mine, I thought I'd pass it on giving you a few more thoughts to cast your mind over as you look out over those far and wide desert plains.

I'm feeling a little better within myself today, not so wretched like yesterday, just 99% demented, a little off the pace. I hope your travels are going well. If you go to Stanley Chasm, I ran along its quartzite spine out into the desert for about a mile, I can't remember actually how long it was, it being so long ago. It was so thrilling being right out there in the middle of nowhere, alone, quiet, warm, barren and yet alive. One of my nicer memories.

**KHAZARIAN HIDDEN CONTROLLERS**

Sunday, 27 August 2017

(note from Crystal) James;

If this gets to be too much, just let me know. It just seems that the more information, the more questions, the more information ....

Helen;

The power players control the world with debt. I know that the 'group' loaned the US Federal Reserve US\$12T in 2008 and the EU US\$7T in 2012. The finances of the world cannot handle the debt load. Milverton was discussing something Simon called 'Normalisation' a few years ago. He meant a global debt default.

Because the group's funds were loans they would be protected while billions of little guys lost everything via their 401K, retirement and pension funds invested in government bonds. The quickest way I can see to rebalance power is to allow the loans to expire, therefore removing massive amounts of debt, returning power to the countries, not harming the little guy and gutting the group.

Just a thought. Crystal

James: Keep sending me whatever you like Crystal. If it bothers me, then that is more bad feelings for me to express to Marion and uncover the truth of. Overall I am enjoying it, and it's affording me communications with the spirits which otherwise I wouldn't have. Speaking about these financial things which I know little about is helping me to open up and give over, let go of the control and just see what happens, all how I want to live my life. I'm sending Helen's specific reply to you, and then the rest as it does include you in places. If you'd rather not receive such stuff, please tell me, otherwise I'll pass it on.

Helen: Of course the hidden controllers are not wanting to lose money, although they are quite happy to in the short term if they can see in the longer time frame even greater rewards. These thoughts Crystal are good, just store them away like a squirrel collecting its acorns for the winter. As you will see, once you are 'inside', once you get a better understanding of what's really going on, afforded to you by the Papers and what the Germans tell you, then you'll be able to decide which of your 'nut's you'll want to bring off the shelf and put into play.

And once you are 'inside', you are going to be overwhelmed by the audacity of them, and then, much to your surprise, it's going to become very clear to you, how to stitch them up and bring them down. You'll be amazed by the simplicity of it, because you'll see that as they have everything so well tied up and in their control, and without every dreaming that anyone from the outside would ever be able to see what they are doing, so they have left themselves exposed, which you will see in a flash, which will lead you to know and feel what to do.

And of course we'll be right there with you helping you see what we want you to see. And how we want you to go about things. And it is getting more exciting now, things are actually developing perfectly, we can't believe how perfect they are, the Melchizedeks are wizards in how they know the minds of the corrupt so well thereby predicting which way they will go. They have been spot on, so we are gaining confidence in how we too see and understand things, and so we're getting ready for the next phase that is to begin when we can get more directly involved through you.

That is all I want to say to Crystal, go ahead James.

James: I've read of a debt default, and a debt jubilee where everyone gets let off the hook, which I find a bit too benevolent for the powers that be, and I've read of lots of other things that might happen, and the only conclusion all the authors come to is that there is too much debt and at some point that has to end, yet why not just keep kicking the can down the road making more debt – I mean, if they can just keep printing money – who cares? I don't understand the economics of it all, but do understand the little people are being milked through debt, and I can't believe how many people want to load up on it, it scares the shit out of me. And if the fund structure that SI is, is so good at generating money, why don't these hidden controllers have many such funds just for themselves? Or why don't they just print themselves all the money they want, give themselves all the gold, why even have the world economy as it is, why not just step in and take the whole lot over and be done with it, why do they need this messiah person to come and take them into Paradise, why not just get rid of all the excess people and get on with it?

Helen: They have been told by their higher spirit guides, their mind spirit controllers, how it is to be, which means, the more people the better, because then there are more people they can control. The mind spirits need their numbers to be continuously topped up because there is a continual substantial drain on them. And I can read your mind James, I know, it is mad and does sound mad to you, but they are completely unaware of where these spirits go to who seem to leave the mind worlds and disappear, even though other spirits, and some of the very spirits who've left, come back and tell them of the Healing Mansion Worlds suggesting it would be good for them to leave the mind worlds as well. But they are so entrenched in their power, so wrapped up in their need for it, that they can't let their plans go for how they see humanity on Earth and the masses coming over into the mind worlds to replace those leaving them to do their Healing, and to build up Paradise in the mind worlds.

And they have been told that it will all only end when the messiah – their Chosen One, comes to change the way of things. So they keep going making the world economy bigger and bigger, developing ways to give themselves more money, and in such ways that no one questions their actions or even sees them. So they loan money to their own financial institutions, who then have to pay it back by extracting it out of the masses.

And so there would be no point in getting rid of the masses and just living with their own and a few slaves, because then what would they do without their Chosen One who will change them into being the true and perfect beings they believe they are to become, all so they will happily live in the Promised Land? So to go ahead before their Chosen One arrives, they'd be bored and turn on each other, because all they know to do is rip off the masses and carry out their evil ways.

So as long as they can get away with it, which means, provided all the major economies don't just fall in a heap under the weight of all the debt, which will eventually happen because there is no money left to suck out of anyone, they will keep going as they are.

And they love the challenges of keeping it all going. There are always new factions forming, groups that have to be sorted out and brought in under the umbrella of their greater control, individuals and groups that need to be got rid of because they might challenge them.

James: So their control is a sort of, albeit, distorted spiritual control?

Helen: It's all a spiritual control because that's the only thing anyone lives for. People with such wealth and power so readily at their disposal, soon get bored with it, and need a reason, a goal, something to

live for, something to pass onto their children, a cause, a future they believe will be better and worth striving for. And so that is spiritual, or what they think is spiritual, which is nothing of the sort really.

But they believe, because the Evil Ones told them, that the real Second Coming is all about the return of their Chosen One, it not being Jesus, but their messiah. They believe they are the Chosen people, and it's not just the Jews or Zionists, but the real Chosen Ones, with their Chosen Leader, who would have been Daligastia, returning to claim the physical mortal throne on Earth, there to live forevermore with all his Chosen acolytes who will never die, never having to be reincarnated every again, living on in flesh in their eternal physical paradise. They believe they will be saved from the curse of death, will be physically rejuvenated so as to be always in their prime. And they will effectively be a new race of people, the ultimate and last race, and so will need to propagate like mad to repopulate the world, so sex will be on tap and they will be seen as the gods living amongst their slave workers, those lesser humans that were not Chosen for such elevated existence.

So they believe it's all going to happen, and partly by their making, partly by the making of their Chosen One, and they love the fact that he is called the Anti-christ, because he is going to do away with all the Christians, and every other religion.

James: So these people are the ones that do child sacrifice – is there any truth to all that which I read about, do people really do that sort of thing?

Helen: Some of them do, there are few small sects who worship Satan trying to gain favour in their distorted minds, but mostly it's just for amusement by these hidden controllers to organise such goings on so as to use them for blackmailing and controlling purposes, rather than for any real spiritual or religious significance. It is part of the shock and awe tactics, along with providing underage children as sex-slaves, no questions asked, all the most heinous rotten stuff you can imagine, it all goes on, but as I said, mostly for these hidden controllers to maintain their control.

James: Okay Helen, so these people believe their Chosen Messiah is coming back, not Jesus but this other one. And I can see what you say that they will be changed, sort of elevated into a higher dimension, that being how they'd be in the mind worlds, so they believe without understanding what they believe, that the mind worlds are going to manifest for them on Earth, so they could live in their exalted enlightened mind states, being gods of their mind, and have dominion over the ignorant natives who'll do all their manual work for them. So they'll be the high priests, just like those of the Atlantean times, so it's the same thread woven through history, with each successive age hoping to become the Chosen Ones with their Chosen leader, which is I guess about all the Daligastias and Caligastias could do, once they rebelled and the Daligastias had to leave the Earth. So did they believe they would come back, or was that all bullshit just to string along the mortals who wanted to believe they were the Chosen Ones?

Helen: The Evil Ones, believed they'd be able to work out some way of getting around the problem of the Daligastias not being allowed to materialise again on the world. So they kept telling their Chosen Ones on Earth, that time would come when their World, Spiritual and Chosen Leader, would once again, manifest amongst them. So it was all crafted into Revelation and the other religions, that at some point this Chosen One would descend out of the ether, once again to rule on Earth in material form. And yes, it's the same theme the Evil Ones have worked on the humanity of that time over and over, for what else could they have done? They wanted their chosen ones on Earth to look up to them, to follow them, to pray and worship and pay homage to them, so they had to keep their hope up that one day there followers will be rewarded, and you can see it through all the mythology of Earth, right the way back to the beginning of the Rebellion. Only the trouble was, there are cataclysmic events periodically that



destroy nearly everyone on Earth, and so as each civilisation ended, so was a new ‘race’ of Chosen Ones selected to be the prime subjects of control for the next age. So it came out of the original Jewish races, or what became the Jews, this time around, and then with Jesus and Mary coming and putting a major spanner in the works by removing the Lucifers and Satans, leaving it all in the hands of the Caligastias and Daligastias (C&D). So C&D worked all the Christian stuff into it, even with Jesus returning to do away with the Anti-christ, their Messiah, just to suck in all the Christians making them think they are on the winning side, then introducing Islam to spice it all up and have the natural foe to fight against, and you have **the Eastern mind controlling Buddhists doing their bit from long ago, which was a remnant surviving from the Atlantean age**, along with the other primitive and spiritual systems of belief, and now it’s all coming to a head for we are arriving at the end of the next Earth age, with The Change, the next cataclysmic event not far away in Earth natural time, so now is the time for their Chosen Messiah as the ‘vibration’ is right, it being increased because of the arriving climax to the physical age, with their beloved Chosen One to take them through into the next physical age, helping them survive the Great Upheavals, all so they can start their Golden Age.

However what they fail to understand is, this is all very well, but there is no C&D anymore. They have been dealt with, they are in spirit prison. So there is no Chosen One who is going to manifest on the world, there is no coming Messiah, Great World Leader who is going to change them into their new higher status of being and protect them from The Earth Changes.

They don’t understand, it’s OVER. The Rebellion and Default is coming to an end. It has even ended on certain technical levels, with its full end very near now. So they are going to be left high and dry, and that realisation is actually starting to sink into them, because of our shutting off their connection with their belief- and fantasy-sustaining mind spirits.

So they are going to realise, which is also happening, as it’s always been part of the back up plan, that they will have to do it all themselves, so ‘invent’ their own Chosen One, and bring upon the End Times, and hope that through it somehow they come out of it the all-powerful ones, able to live in the Promised Land of the next age.

And I know it’s all very involved, and I can see you still don’t believe all I’ve said, or understand it that well, but Crystal is going to help bring about the realisation for them a lot sooner than they think. She will start the ball rolling, their control tumbling, and they will then desperately have to try and keep their control and bring about their End Time plans, all of which will sort of come off, yet also fail, and end up being a real mess, and nothing like they planned it to be.

And into all of that upheaval, will be your (James) work and the truths you are revealing, which is all in preparation for the real next Spiritual Age, that which will take the people through The Change, on into the thousand years of peace, peace because they won’t be interfered with by the hidden controllers who will by then have ceased to exist.

## Law of Compensation

A few other details that might help you understand James. It’s mainly a bloodline thing, so there are the main controlling families involved, all of whom are sworn to secrecy, and if someone leaves and speaks out about it all, they are instantly killed, so that threat more or less keeps everyone in line. And most of the people love their secretive hidden all-powerful rich-beyond-belief lives, so don’t want to leave or rock the boat, and are doing all they can to maintain their hidden controlling way.

The HOUSE Of  
ROTHSCHILD

Then the women in these families are the main controllers, although the men secretly believe they are Chosen Ones, and they will choose the women to be with them when the time comes, and that is in total, or to be in total when the time comes, when their Messiah announces himself to the world, 144,000 of them who are to be the gods on Earth, just like you've heard stories of those Atlantean priests who survived the cataclysmic upheavals who knew certain mysteries and who so greatly impressed the impressionable natives of the lands they arrived at.

And you could call them the Illuminati, as that suggests their higher spiritual status, which is in their own eyes, mind you, however it's more than that, more secretive, and only really a very small inner group that wield all the power and see to the vision, with the next level carrying out their instructions and running their power organisations in the world. Then there is a secretive, what might be likened to a police / intelligence force, who do all the dirty work that needs to be done, so conducting the secret rituals, killing people, setting people up, blackmail, sexual abuse, child trafficking, working all the illegal sources of income around the world, special missions, controlling all the drugs, armaments, gold and so on – all the usual stuff you read about.

And they are heavily Khazarian Jews, that being the roots of it all and from who the original Chosen Ones were selected, however there are others involved too, of all religions, although none of them have any specific religion adherence.

And I understand James that you feel confused about it all, but it does all exist, more or less along the lines of what I've portrayed. You'd have to come and see it all for yourself, because they are so secretive that even those involved don't all know each other, it's almost as much of a mystery to them as it is for you. They are given instructions to carry out for their benefit, and along it roles, with a few main people of any one generation and time actually calling all the shots.

So you can see a lot of parallels with what you are doing and what we've told you about how we are and what we're doing. So basically we are mirroring them in a lot of ways, they being of the old and rebellious way, we of the new and true way.

James: I'll read through what you've said Helen and see how I feel and what I think about it. Thank you for again trying to spell it out for me. I can see the spiritual parallels, it is all fascinating, however it would be good if there was something real and tangible to it, which I also understand can't be until when at least I might finish my Healing, if there is such an end point. It's still all just theory, and when you're pushed down your hole and it's all crap and you feel so bad again, I just want to throw it out the window along with myself because none of it makes me feel good. However I will struggle on, it's hard again today and I don't want to bore you with it. So I'll have a break and get back to you.

Helen: I'll be here James.

James: So why don't these hidden controllers just set up lots of SI (Solid Investment) funds for themselves?

Helen: There's no need James. They are not just interested in making money, they have all the money they could ever possibly imagine. They are only interested in control, and went along with SI's formation as just another means to suck in the little people and extract more from them. The masses are allowed to have enough to survive, and to live under the illusion that they are getting wealthier, although there always seems to be set backs; and then when it became apparent that the SI funds were working too well, and were going to empower a lot of people with a lot of money, so they stepped in and had the

whole lot 'stolen'. And they set up the Kwok family (Kwok brothers and their mother of Hong Kong) to take it, then asked Baron Milverton II to get it back off them, knowing he would take out the Kwok family who needed to be taken down a lot of pegs, and he then came up with the bright idea of loaning it out, and the rest you know. (SI was setup by Milverton with others. Milverton was not the main architect. Hi never told Simon, his nephew, this.)

The Lord (Milverton II) hated the hidden controllers because he was so envious of them. However he knew he couldn't compete with them, so worked to use them for his own ends, which they knew too, and so they suited each other, using each other. And really he does hope Crystal will be able to hurt them in some way with what he has left behind, he of course doesn't care if she gets hurt in the process, however he's given her enough to be able to protect herself as she does all that that she will.

James: So Jesus coming in the Bible is all bullshit, so far as these people are concerned?

Helen: Yes. They know he's not coming, or if he is, why would he do anything other than what he did when he first came. And as he was rather ineffectual then, and could be so easily removed, even if he did reappear, they'd just get rid of him again. No, that part in the Bible is to keep the Christian's believing their beloved master will come back. There is no better way of controlling people than through mass religion. And you can't have all the religions getting along well together, so have them at odds with each other, even on the edge of warring or warring and then you've got even greater control. It's all about control James, how to control, how to keep the control you've got, how to gain more control. So it's playing one side off against the other. So they create the wars, finance both sides, have them play one side off against the each, top up their coffers, kill those people off they don't want, play the poor Jew record to empower the Jews and have everyone end up hating them even more than they already do, and on it goes, with the world as it is because of their controlling ways.

Revelation of the Bible is not their Revelation as their religious or spiritual texts are hidden and very secretive, full of cryptic symbology that one needs to be heavily schooled into understanding. And it's all about what I've told you, their Chosen Messiah coming and uplifting the Chosen to a higher level of being, not unlike all the New Age rubbish about the Lightworkers being uplifted to a fifth dimensional vibration so they too can exist on the New Earth. Same sort of stuff as it's all coming from the mind spirits, only the hidden controllers believe a real actual person will come and uplift them, whereas the New Agers believe they can do it themselves in their own minds with the mysterious help of masses of highly advanced aliens and Ascended Masters returning to save the world.

James: So the idea is presumably to have the Third World War to do in the masses once and for all, so their Chosen One will come, or their man-made one can take the world throne making us all bow down and worship him?

Helen: Yes, that's the idea, only not so much a nuclear war, because that would be too devastating for all involved, so a very limited one, but massive conventional wars that drastically reduce the world population so as to bring on the new age and new world. There are too many wealthy Chinese and Indians coming up, so they need to be reduced in number and wealth, and there are just too many of them anyway, too many dirty Africans and hot-headed South Americans, too many people crowding into Europe, so numbers need to be reduced.

James: It's all so unfeeling.

Helen: Of course it is, it's unloving, that's what the Rebellion is all about: the denial of love. These people only care about themselves, and they need the physical world to live on as they can't understand

life after death; and even if they do, they believe they'll have to fit in with all the zillions of people already over there as spirits, so they want the Earth and to live lives of luxury and beauty on an Earth of their making. They are quite happy to leave great amounts of it to regrow the forests and for the oceans to purify, and they live in their isolated island paradises, but first they have to see if their Chosen Leader is actually going to come and help them to carry out such plans.

James: So do they have an end time as to when to give up on him? It's the same as me and my Healing, always bloody waiting, waiting for the end.

Helen: Nothing specific, however they believe they will be told through their spirit contacts or see the signs in the heavens. Something will happen, and if doesn't by the time the new great cataclysmic changes start (Pole Shift), **so** then they'll know it's not going to happen. And they are reckoning that time is about now, because humanity is getting too big to handle and so something more urgent needs to be done.

James: Alright Helen, thank you again, and it's a matter of stay tuned for the next exciting instalment of: What's happening behind the scenes!

Helen: I'll speak to you soon James. Bye now.

**WONKY REPORT**

Monday, 28 August 2017

This is an example of what we call a 'Wonky Report' on a draft Pascas Paper the James does from time to time on selected topics: Pascas Care – Our Parents Unknowingly Suppress Us

Alice (Miller) is great, however too intellectual for me. I can't sustain it. And her whole approach is reliance on therapy and analysis to heal yourself. But having to rely on anyone other than your own feelings is not right, and is the beauty of Feeling Healing. Certainly we can get help from each other, still at the end of the day it's all about ourselves.

I read her with the feelings of yes, yes, that's right, that's me that part, that's what I went through, however then I'm overwhelmed with the amount of it, it's too much of the mind, still too controlling, not enough of just getting stuck into your feeling. Still it's all so vital.

P13 para 2 third line – well, instead of 'will'

I think P13 should have a heading, something like: Descent into Hell – what do you think?

para 3 third line ...people suffered. And...

para 3 fifth line, could you please replace it with: ...taking His revenge. It's just the Law: you hurt someone; you hurt yourself.

P15 para 3 third last line ... all right about it, because... and second last line ...left you alone, even though, they are...

para 5 ...in their group, do they? No one wakes up one morning, looks...

para 6 fourth line: And so much so, that we can't even keep up with...

P21 I don't think the first para needs to be included, it's not really relevant. What do you think?

para 6 second sentence: You have to make a great effort, because to express yourself, you James...

para 7 last line ...they feel to, will respond...

P22 third para, end fourth line ...yet I can see, that is only...

para 5 third line ...becomes divine... and in the fourth line, can you please change ... you will always exist, your survival...

P 23 right hand side down the bottom – it should be the 7th sphere. There would be no need to go below where you are because you are fully healed to that high sixth level. So you'd go into the 7th to soak up the Love and finish off your growth by including the Mother and Father. I think I have to think a bit more about that all one day, if that is how it's going to be. But anyway, if you can please replace it with the 7th. If you were just of the high sixth and still of the mind, rebellion and so, then came across the Divine Love, you would have to go back right to the beginning and start your Healing.

P25, para 4, can you please remove the coma.

P28 para 2 third line, can you please take the coma out of German's.

para 5, can you please insert into the brackets (1st natural love mind sphere). I think it's important to keep emphasising those are the worlds concerned with advancing our mind as opposed to the feeling worlds – which are the Healing, Divine Love (and natural love) worlds.

P30 para 4 ... – now spirits – ...

para 5 second line spirits misspelt

P31 para 3 fifth line at end ...anyone other than themselves. And they...

P32 para 3, in the bold bit can you please add ...looking for the truth...

Yes, I liked that Paper, and I loved Brett's (Whitely) picture of the bird. Did you see it in the museum and decided to take it with you – ha, ha.

## INLAND AUSTRALIA – TOP to BOTTOM

Sunday 3 September 2017: Hello Nanna Beth

The journey from Darwin to Adelaide, that we started on Tuesday 15 August and completed on Friday 1 September 2017, was very revealing. In a direct line it was 3,000 kilometres, however some 5,320 kilometres (3,300 miles) was the distance that we travelled in our bus of 24 tourists.

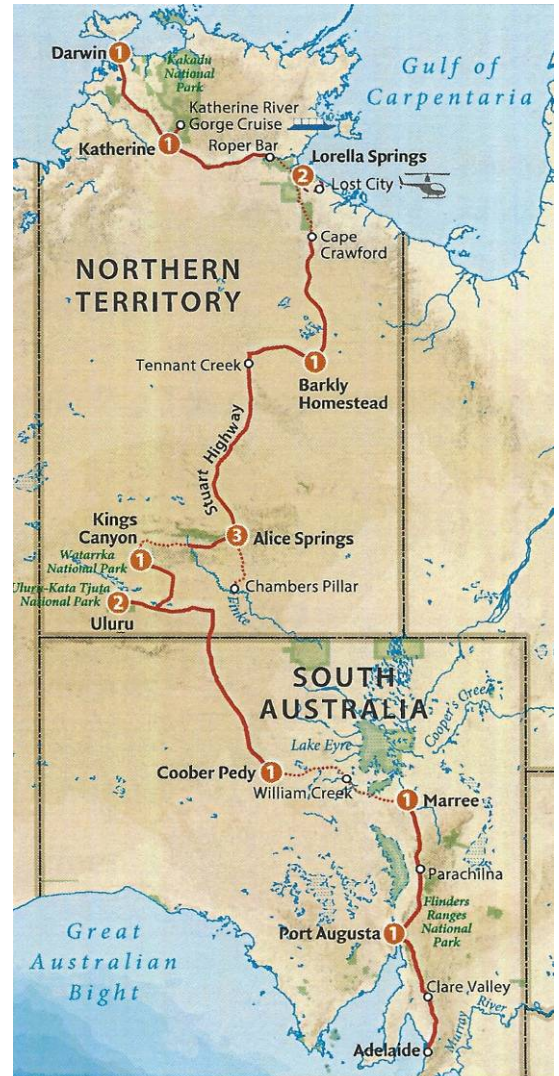
Commencing in the tropics at Darwin and completing in the temperate zone in Port Augusta and Adelaide, the land between these two city zones is barely inhabitable and very harsh. Without water and a more moderate climate (extreme temperatures), there is little human life possible.

The people that I broached some possibilities of a way of life above the norm caused them to run like scared rabbits, even with just the introduction of kinesiology muscle testing.

Meanwhile, the Solid Investment payout processing potential continues to unfold in its zigzag fashion.

The anticipated and coming receipt of the Milverton Papers may well enable the process to be commenced with a high degree of autonomy for Crystal, so that she can also follow the prompts given to her over these recent years.

One could say that a series of waves will unfold as the situation becomes more physically active.



1. The initial round of payouts will result in Germany having to substitute the collateral amount to some US\$300 billion. This will draw collaboration between the Germans and Crystal and also a deeper acknowledgement of what they have overseen and what has to be now done to help themselves and the rest of the world out of their financial entrapment, that the invisible few control. Meanwhile the payouts will flow to the holders of 35,000 accounts, thus enabling the initiation of Pascas WorldCare as a Global Humanitarian Fund.
2. The Clawback of payouts to those who received some US\$20 trillion between 2008 and 2011 will be necessary for Germany to start to remedy their embarrassment and financial position. This, of course, will only be partially successful. However, it will be very destabilising for the 'money elite'.
3. Then will follow the income taxing authorities, on the heels of the clawback. The payouts between 2008 and 2011 will be taxable income to the recipients in the year of receipt. Avoided tax typically has a 100% penalty plus annual compounding interest due on the unpaid income tax since then. Even those who are subjected to the clawback will be subjected to the income taxation of some 100% or so, thus further





embarrassing and destabilising the ‘money elite’, the pillars of commerce and society!

Then will follow the ‘normalisation of currencies’. Baron Milverton / Richards anticipated the ‘normalisation of currencies’ to come into effect in 2017. This may still be a little while off. ‘Normalisation of currencies’ will cause havoc. Richards’ wants the situation to explode and we are playing into his hands. Only six (6) people apparently know of the ‘normalisation of currencies’ program that may be planned, though it is not yet activated. (Notes in May 2015) This is to trigger a break up of the EU (European Union). The question is, what is the ‘normalisation of currencies’ process, and are these goals desirable?

4. Upon the maturity of the deals to fund the European Bailout (2012) of some US\$6 to US\$8 trillion and the United States with some US\$12 trillion a year or so earlier, both funded the same way, then a situation of not enforcing the rollover of the bonds / debts may come into vogue. Thus, these two major debts may become null and void, that is cancelled or forgiven. The bonds may be of 10, or 20, or 30 years duration, most likely a combination thereof. This is a scenario to be carefully understood, however, the burden on the people needs to be removed without negative ramifications to the public. This will further impact upon the ‘money elite’.
5. Further distributions will continue, potentially on an annual basis, to the Solid Investment account holders. Matching payments being to Pascas WorldCare or similar.
6. As intimated by Lord Milverton II / Fraser Arthur Richard Richards, what is surplus to needs is to be returned. In other words, give back what we don’t need.
7. Thus, the control will transfer from the invisible few to the very visible few who may be assisted greatly by the German leadership.

Thus, the question of what is meant by the normalisation of currencies?

And to what aspects of the normalisation of currencies should be implemented?

Will Barbara Mueller (honorary Ambassador for Germany in Minneapolis) be able to make direct contact with Horst Kohler once Crystal meets with her again and brings her up to date?

Further, just how far will the Global Humanitarian Program extend to?

What is presently envisaged for Pascas WorldCare / Global Humanitarian Program to focus upon is:

1. The proof reading, editing, and translation in to as many languages as possible of the writings of James Padgett and James Moncrief. These works will be supplemented by supporting selected materials. The distribution will be into every community of every country on the planet and will be in various forms, e.g., books, audio, visual (film), and graphical presentations for adults as well as children. The distributions will be also to all points of education and libraries.
2. This is a global educational program of a way of living never considered previously by humanity.
3. Education facilities are to be supported in all communities that have inadequate education support, be that school buildings, equipment, books, educators, recurrent costs and communications. This will extend to establishment of universities with a basis of investigating and correcting errors of understanding that have resulted from interference from unseen quarters.

4. A school of the air, a MOOC (Massive Open Online Courses) is to be established that will be free to all, no matter where they are and their background. This will be for all peoples of all ages and will be free. It will certainly be massive.
5. To enable education in remote and impoverished areas, be it physical schools or by the airwaves, will require localised power supply systems. Solutions are to be investigated.
6. Pascas Care Centres are to be commenced. These are intended to become self sustaining within several years of each being opened. They are to introduce and support understanding of this new way of living. However, some will need ongoing support, while others may not.
7. Meanwhile, Bottom Up Democracy will be demonstrated throughout the global network of Pascas WorldCare. This will further bring to the fore that women are our spiritual leaders. Also, the need to revamp political systems.
8. Where steps can be taken to mitigate poverty and deprivation, then these will be given priority within regions that are depressed over regions that are well established and viable.
9. The Global Program is to focus on initiatives that other institutions are not embracing. Thus, where existing programs are in place, these are not our focus. Our focus is upon enabling humanity to commence the Great U-turn in the way of living, a way of embracing our feelings, living by our feelings, and having our feelings guide our minds rather than having our minds continue to drive us into further avoidance and into error.
10. The Global Program will unfold as we start to gain momentum in our agenda.

Interestingly, in this month of September 2017, my three daughters have all announced their intentions to resign from their current employment!!! Hmm, do you understand why this is so?

Now, it is time to get ready for the next phase of this adventure, with its many twists and turns it continues to remain on a true and steady course.

Cheers for now, John

(What Nanna Beth now outlines are or were to be the objectives of a few grossly evil people – their plans are to be thwarted by other events. This is further demonstration of the corruptness of the hidden controllers.)

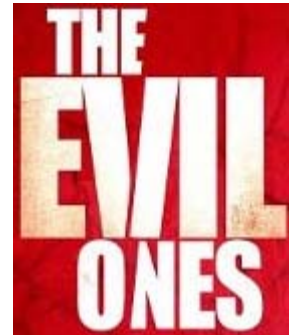
Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: They want the EU (European Union) countries to be in so much debt, which really is indebted to the hidden controllers, as you've mentioned here John, that when they break up the EU, which was their plan all along, they'll basically own all the countries being freer to do as they please with them. So the 'Normalising' means, to give them back, or force them to take back (some countries being happy to, others not so), their own currencies. To become 'normal' as it were, like before the EU, however with just a slight difference, that they are all now completely owned by or



in the hands of these controllers.

Then they want to bring about further war and problems within the countries, thereby quickly causing such dissent and civil and political unrest, that they are all but begged by the countries to come together again in a new version of the EU, yet one that is completely under the control of the hidden controllers, and one that is to become the new version of the cradle of civilisation. This all taking place as the Middle East goes through its End Times conflagration, with the hordes, many from Europe, having descended upon it, only to be slaughtered and 'sent to god'.

And at the same time this is happening, bringing America to its knees by all but breaking it apart, setting the Russians and Chinese at each other's throats, poisoning off most of India, Africa and South America through disease and other pollutants that would be liberated into the water supplies and seeded from the air, bringing about their vast, quick, reduction of the human population, all so as to take the pressure off the natural resources of the world, ridding the world of the useless surplus people, setting it up to become the paradise of the chosen ones.



So to effectively kill all the religions, leaving, if there must be some left, remnants of the Christian faiths, but really introducing their One World Religion idea, exposing the other religions as being counterfeits and man-made and having nothing to do with God, all of which is perfectly going to help you do what you want to do John, so far as introducing Marion and James' truths. Humanity needs to be broken away from its all-consuming need and desire to be controlled by the religions that people adhere to, and so without the continued mind spirit support, it wouldn't take much to undermine the already very tenuous connections a lot of people have with their religions, the propaganda systems of the world being more than ready to cope with that job.

The West will let go easily, however the more primitive and basic belief systems of the Hindus, Buddhists and Moslems might take a bit more undoing, however killing off vast numbers of them easily takes care of that little problem.

And the Jews will take the necessary beating to reduce them to a compliant bunch who'll be more than happy to do the continued dirty work of the hidden controllers.

So smash things up, starting with the currency normalisation process of breaking the EU apart, or rather, just letting it collapse instead of them keeping it propped up; and part of the package to achieve this is with the help of your funds, those locked behind the 35,000, which is why the hidden controllers want the payouts to happen. (Payouts to group members are frozen by Milverton's arrangements until the Solid Investment payments are underway.)

So it's really just a matter of timing. They've already put into play the opening phase of the END, as they call it, which is the end of one system and the putting into place their new refined system. And once the momentum starts to build, it will role on rather quickly, with many people greatly suffering, many people arriving in spirit, none of who the hidden controllers give a rats arse about – pardon my language. (This can be frustrating.)

**World Controllers**

[Comment: Outlined above could be the intent of a powerful but small group with grandiose ideas that can never eventuate. What is identified is the gross evilness of these hidden personalities!]

Anyway by dear grandson, it's nice to have you back on familiar ground. And yes, it won't take you long to settle back into what is going to happen next. Which, you won't have to wait long for. Which I can't tell you about as you understand. Which has to happen so as to position you fully for the tasks ahead. And the girls will be a great help and support for you, and you for them, however I can't say what has intuitively motivated them to all leave their work at the same time.

And I would also advise, this, which Helen and I tell you concerning what's going to happen in the world, please keep to yourself, it is not for general circulation, not at this stage anyway. We are happy if you wish to inform Crystal, however also tell her to keep it under her hat. And what we are telling you is an impression, it might not necessarily happen as we are relating it to you, however there are reasons for us communicating it to you in this manner, but if other people were to read it, they would be taking it out of context and so it might reflect back badly on you should none of these happen as we say, or happen in a different way. So file it away in your private folder and we'll see what happens, for there are indeed going to be many twists and turns along the way.

Crystal will have a good meeting with Barbara when she gets to see her, and Barbara will be able to help Crystal understand some other aspects of what she needs to know, and Barbara will relay what Crystal asks of her, however, as to how much influence she has at the moment at Horst's end, will only be seen when the time comes and such interactions are made.

Things are changing very fast in Europe behind the scenes, it all hinging on the German election. And once they are out of the way, then the next phase will start to commence. However before that happens, other things are to happen which will have an impact on what you and Crystal are to do. And as usual, I am sorry, but I can't be more forthcoming. There is more personal work for you to do which will help prepare you for the times ahead.

And as for your plan as to how you see what to do with the money you receive, we are happy about that. It too will continue to be refined and modified; however the essentials are in place.

And part of why we can't come out further with what you'd like to know is because this is all going through James. Where we are able to cut him out, then I could be more forthcoming with you John about certain other things, but then because we were dealing directly with you, then other things I'd not be able to tell you about. So it's a bit of a rock and a hard place sort of thing.

We can't say too much because that will interfere with what James in particular needs to go through; if we open up too much, we'll take him away from where he is going, we might sidetrack him, which we, not only don't want to do, but can't do anyway. If I were to even try to get around the obstacles in my path and reveal other information which wasn't to be revealed, I'd be instantly closed down, the angels monitor every interaction and they have their commands to follow which they do impartially and without hesitation.




























So for us it's something of an interesting sort of game we are playing, which is why we sound vague and get things wrong, so it's also why we don't want you to pass these communications with us about the future of the world onto anyone else, because, as we Celestials are now the real hidden controllers, so we need to keep our little secrets.

And you understand, it's all to do with the legalities of the Rebellion and Default and what's happening to them so far as humanity is concerned. And because of that, there are also a lot of things to do with it that we are not at liberty to tell you about either. So we're about as difficult as your SI investment, it all of course being tied up in and part of the same thing.

So we will continue to inch our way along as we are doing, able to reveal a little more here and there. And really it doesn't matter anyway, because it will all happen one way or other, with or without our involvement. And James is at the point, which is why I'm writing all this for him just now, of questioning us spirits, asking himself: is there a point to it, speaking with all these invisible people about an invisible future which may or may not happen, for what do I really want out of it, why am I doing it, and am I just still working to fulfil my parental patterns? Which he is, and is currently resolving.

Love Nanna Beth.

National public debts greater than 0.5% of world public debt, 2012 estimates  
(CIA World Factbook 2013)

country	public debt (billion USD)	% of GDP	per capita (USD)	% of world public debt
World	56,308	64%	7,936	100.0%
 <a href="#">United States*</a>	17,607	74%	55,630	31.3%
 <a href="#">Japan</a>	9,872	214%	77,577	17.5%
 <a href="#">China</a>	3,894	32%	2,885	6.9%
 <a href="#">Germany</a>	2,592	82%	31,945	4.6%
 <a href="#">Italy</a>	2,334	126%	37,956	4.1%
 <a href="#">France</a>	2,105	90%	31,915	3.7%
 <a href="#">United Kingdom</a>	2,064	89%	32,553	3.7%
 <a href="#">Brazil</a>	1,324	55%	6,588	2.4%
 <a href="#">Spain</a>	1,228	85%	25,931	2.2%
 <a href="#">Canada</a>	1,206	84%	34,902	2.1%
 <a href="#">India</a>	995	52%	830	1.8%
 <a href="#">Mexico</a>	629	35%	5,416	1.1%
 <a href="#">South Korea</a>	535	34%	10,919	1.0%
 <a href="#">Turkey</a>	489	40%	6,060	0.9%
 <a href="#">Netherlands</a>	488	69%	29,060	0.9%
 <a href="#">Egypt</a>	479	85%	5,610	0.9%
 <a href="#">Greece</a>	436	161%	40,486	0.8%
 <a href="#">Poland</a>	434	54%	11,298	0.8%
 <a href="#">Belgium</a>	396	100%	37,948	0.7%
 <a href="#">Singapore</a>	370	111%	67,843	0.7%
 <a href="#">Taiwan</a>	323	36%	13,860	0.6%
 <a href="#">Argentina</a>	323	42%	7,571	0.6%
 <a href="#">Indonesia</a>	311	25%	1,240	0.6%
 <a href="#">Russia</a>	308	12%	2,159	0.6%
 <a href="#">Portugal</a>	297	120%	27,531	0.5%
 <a href="#">Thailand</a>	292	43%	4,330	0.5%
 <a href="#">Pakistan</a>	283	50%	1,462	0.5%



## Chairman's Review

Much could be said for the apparent slowness of the expansion of activities and the lack of physical presence of Pascas Foundation within the public arena, however, much is unfolding leading to this.

This last year has seen a major growth in understanding of the real purpose and objectives of Pascas Foundation. Never before has humanity had such an opportunity to engage in what can only be described as a slow and cautious, but massive, U-Turn. That is, a U-Turn in how we all live. It is to be the dissemination of these understandings that Pascas Foundation is to reveal to every community within every country on the planet.

We are to simply enable those, who are open to consider, to become aware of the greatest event in the history of humanity. Nothing more and nothing less. Well, if we can do more, I am sure we will and it does look as though we will have the resources to do so and even more.

So kindly allow me to explain a little, as best as I can, if that is possible.

Some 200,000 years ago, humanity was subjected to misguided self focused teachings, towards being self-reliant. Humanity was seduced into believing in its mind's capacity to be all capable and superior to all that is. Further, to enable this erroneous self elevation of one's 'importance' and superiority, the male became dominant over the female. The female was subjugated to the 'all powerful' male. Should the female have been allowed her true position, this erroneous belief would have been put aside promptly. This was the Rebellion that humanity has submitted itself to for, now, some 200,000 years.

The Rebellion is against love, the Default, that followed, is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.

Humanity (us) has to learn about every aspect of life from behind the eight ball. It's not only last in the race but it's going in the wrong direction. It needs to stop. To come back, and not do what it doesn't want to do. Listen to our feelings and try to see what they really are telling us and then try to act on them, try to honour them.

It will take time, but people will get the idea and start to look at themselves in a new light. We will start to see that we are dishonouring ourselves by dismissing our bad feelings and that we are actually doing ourselves great harm. And so we will need to stop and start to try and accept first of all that we do feel bad, and then having accepted that, we will then be able to move to see what we are feeling bad about, and then will naturally want to know why, right through to their core.

Humanity has practically tried everything else and look where it's got itself, nowhere much. Is anyone really and honestly truly happy and if they say they are, is it true happiness and are they sure they're not deceiving themselves?

Embracing our soul based feeling is our healing pathway, to begin to live fully expressing one's true personality. We are not to live by a set of rules, even if they are self-imposed, we are to live true to our



feelings – always! And our feelings will break all mind-imposed rules, but will lead us to fit in with all soul-expressed rules. And by living true to our feelings, true to ourselves, we will naturally be living true to our Mother and Father's Feelings. Living true to one's soul. Our pristine soul is encrusted with childhood injuries that we need to express and let go of.

The pathway is being demonstrated for us. Others are now achieving this way of living. It is extraordinarily freeing. And it is also of great benefit to all aspects and quality of living, including physical health.

Women are our spiritual leaders. Women are significantly closer to their feelings than men. It is only through women helping and assisting men to engage with their feelings, both good and bad, that men will also be able to engage in their feeling healing process. As each generation progresses with living true to their feelings, then their children will benefit to the level that their parents have progressed to. Thus each generation will benefit the next by engaging in this process. It is a way of life without dogmas, creeds, rules, and organisations. It is putting aside all the unloving restrictions of past norms and practices.

What is presently envisaged for Pascas Foundation / WorldCare / Global Humanitarian Program to focus upon is:

11. The proof reading, editing, and translation into as many languages as possible, of the writings of James Moncrief and James Padgett. These works will be supplemented by supporting selected materials. The distribution will be into every community of every country on the planet and will be in various forms, e.g., books, audio, visual, and graphical presentations for adults as well as children. The distributions will be also to all points of education and libraries.
12. This is a global educational program of a way of living never considered previously by humanity.
13. Education facilities are to be supported in all communities that have inadequate education support, be that school buildings, equipment, books, educators, recurrent costs and communications. This will extend to establishment of universities with a basis of investigating and correcting errors of understanding that have resulted from interference from unseen quarters.
14. A school of the air, a MOOC (Massive Open Online Courses) is to be established that will be free to all, no matter where they are and their background. This will be for all peoples of all ages and will be free. It will certainly be massive.
15. To enable education within remote and impoverished areas, be it physical schools or by the airwaves, will require localised power supply systems. Solutions are to be investigated.
16. Pascas Care Centres are to be commenced. These are intended to become self sustaining within several years of each being opened. They are to introduce and support understanding of this new way of living. However, some will need ongoing support, while others may not.
17. Meanwhile, Bottom Up Democracy will be demonstrated throughout the global network of Pascas WorldCare. This will further bring to the fore that women are our spiritual leaders. Also, the need to revamp political systems.
18. Where steps can be taken to mitigate poverty and deprivation, then these will be given priority within regions that are depressed over regions that are well established and viable.

19. The Global Program is to focus on initiatives that other institutions are not embracing. Thus, where existing programs are in place, these are not our focus. Our focus is upon enabling humanity to commence the Great U-Turn in the way of living, a way of embracing our feelings, living by our feelings, and having our feelings guide our minds rather than having our minds continue to drive us into further avoidance and into error.
20. The Global Program will unfold as we start to gain momentum in our agenda.

Pascas' primary goals:

**Treat the cause rather than the symptoms, this is the focus of Pascas Care.**

and

**The greatest gift for our children that we could possibly provide is to enable for them to grow up without fear.**

Pascas moves inextricably towards its key goals in sharing many incredible gifts with many communities in many countries with a focus upon assisting those who are under privileged. The financial solution for these agendas is in place.

We invite you all to join with us on the many pathways and options of operation of Pascas Foundation so that we all can benefit from this multifaceted journey.

-----  
Chairman of Directors Allan James Baker

Dated 6 September 2017

**KEVIN and KATHALEEN**

Tuesday, 5 September 2017

James: Hi Nanna Beth, John was asking about Kevin – how's he going, is he just about settled into his new Celestial life?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Nearly, he's got a bit more to go, it usually takes a couple of months (your time), a month for orientation and getting used to the new light and all the inner changes that take place within us, and then about another month for him to start participating in life, that being, starting to see what work he wants to do, studying might be required, like starting out in a new job, yet with no pressure, there is no time pressure whatsoever, so it might take a newly arrived Celestial a year before they settle down to do what they want to do, or it might take a month or so, we're all different – you know how it is.

And really it's about spending time getting used to being with your soulmate all the time, that is the biggest adjustment, and all the good loving feelings between you both, and so no one is going to begrudge anyone wanting to take as long as they like with those new feelings.

So Kevin and his soulpartner, Kathaleen, are taking their time. She's showing him around the Mansion Worlds and the first Celestial sphere, for although he lived in the Mansion Worlds for a little while, still he didn't see all there was to see that will be relevant for the work they'll be doing. And likewise, he's showing her things and sectors she hasn't spent time in, it's all about doing things closely together, getting to know each other, like a first romance, even if you've already spent quite amount of time together, because when you are both together for the first time as Celestials, it is all new, it all starts anew, so can be very different to what you've shared before.

James: Do you know what work he will be doing?

Nanna Beth: He'll be working closely with John, and myself and yourself. He and his partner will be able to fulfil a certain role that will help level things out a bit, I can't tell you too much, for that is for them to say, but when they are ready we'll organise for them to come to you James, and then we'll work from there. However John, should you have any questions in the meantime that you'd like to ask Kevin or his partner, please pass them onto James, and when they are available, James can ask them.

James: And the 'Kevin Connection', being because John was close to him and can easily recognise him and will feel comfortable working with him?

Nanna Beth: Yes, having the personal connection like that makes it so much easier, for us and John, which is what he will need as he moves into what's in store for him. It will give him more feelings of being grounded in it all, Kevin will provide more of the masculine energy which is needed to balance the feminine, so John won't feel swamped by all the ladies. And Kevin and his relaxed rather casual way will suit John well, and in a way, will enable more information that John will want, to be relayed through you James. And you'll enjoy working with him. So he'll be a welcome addition to the immediate 'crew'.

And the other side of it is, Kevin is to balance myself, and in a lesser way, Helen, so then you, and more importantly, John, will have the balance in spirit working with him. You, James, are more heavily weighted toward the feminine which is vital and needs to happen for us to pass on the feminine truths to you, but for the work to be done that John wants to do, and for the future records for those people reading your work who are more like John and not so heavily attuned to the feminine, Kevin will be needed. And because you've already made the necessary introduction with Kevin, and you like him,

and because of the personal friendly connection, as I said, he will fit in perfectly into such a role. There needs to be the balance of the feminine and masculine, and we – Helen and I – will even be deferring to Kevin quite a bit to ensure the masculine has more of a say. And because he's already been studying how to communicate with you this way, and has done it easily and with good success, so he'll pick it up without a problem. He's very keen to get on with it, but also understands that there's a right time and place, and the few months he's spending now completely with his partner will provide the necessary foundation for their relationship to build upon.

So for John to work properly with our help, there will need to be a balance between the masculine and feminine from our side. It's all part of the plan, and what needs to happen so as to give humanity what it will need, all the information and support. Men will need to see that it's not 'just a woman's thing', and Kevin being a 'Bloke' will help provide much of the added mateship and cordiality of such men.

James: All I see is women coming along wanting to live true to their feelings, with hardly any men in the picture, it being too hard for most of them.

Nanna Beth: No, there will be just as many men in the end, however initially it might be more appealing to women, but we all need each other, so even though many women might be able to be like Sam and forge their way using their feelings, they still need men at some point, it's not 'just a woman's thing', the Healing. It can't be, because it's about breaking down and exposing the truth of being unloving, and of men and women rejecting each other and feeling rejected, so both can then come back together being completely loving and at-one with each other. And even with you and Marion, James, it's not just Marion doing it all herself without a man. It's not for the women's liberationists to get a hold of and use as yet another reason and tool to keep men away, to be superior to them, to spiritually advance through their feelings leaving stupid egotistical men for dead. Overall, women will be able to do their Healing more easily than men, because of being closer to their feelings, but the more they move up in their feelings the more they will want men or a man to be involved because they will feel they need to sort out all their relationship stuff, and that is, their relationship with men. And it will need to be sorted out with men or a man, and not just with other women.

So although men and women will bring out their hatred of each other through their Healing, at the same time they will understand that it's only because of how they were parented, looking to their relationship with their parents as the cause of such antipathy, and once that is all brought to light, then awaken the true connections and feelings for the opposite sex, which are all about love and wanting to be together, but truly together, together in truth, and not just about sex and using it as part of the mind control over each other.

So there will be men all the way along, even if they are laggards in their Healing. And it's why you and John are still in the controlling positions, as it were, so as to balance the feminine, and Kevin will fit into that role too.

And the other point about Kevin and his partner being involved right from the beginning of their lives in the Celestial spheres, is they will symbolically represent those people who come into it all right at the beginning, so, 'as above, so below' and 'so below, as above'. So the energy or 'light' of them, although only really being in the beginning shared by you and John, and no doubt Sam as well, as much of what Kevin and his partner say, you'll also pass onto her, still that's enough and all that is needed, as the rest will be 'within' the light of your writings James, and will have the desired effect upon those who read them, and whether reading your own diaries or within John's Pascas Papers or wherever else such writings might end up.

**PASCAS  
PAPERS**

James: So a lot will hinge on Kevin?

Nanna Beth: A lot is hinging on us all. But yes, Kevin will make up time by doing a lot of communication to begin with, which will bring himself and his partner up to speed, and will give Helen, and more myself, my partner and soulgroup, time to reflect on all that's happened and all we're doing and what's to come, sort of allowing us to take a step back in a way, which will intensify our focus and light.

And as you can already feel James, just talking about including Kevin from what you know of the few times you've already spoken with him, that his light will help to bring your focus into more of a balance of the masculine and feminine for the work to be done.

James: Yes, I can sense that Nanna Beth, already from what you're saying. And I see what you mean, helping me to move out of just the feminine, bringing both together, which I'm starting to do within myself more, looking to honour myself and my badly damaged masculine more, giving up being so heavily controlled by the women of my early life. I'm looking forward to Kevin and his partner starting.

Nanna Beth: And that will be it, then James, so far as who'll be communicating regularly with you and John from our side. There will be other spirits for you to speak with, but to do with John, it will be Kevin and his partner, myself and Helen, no one else, for anymore and it will get too much for you with the other work you'll be wanting to do.

James: That sounds good to me Nanna Beth.

Nanna Beth: And John will like it too, for as I said, he'll then feel more at home.

And John, what you said this afternoon to James on the phone is correct concerning what you feel whilst you sleep. What happens is this. Most nights, for its relatively easy for you now in your advanced years, you spend time with one of us in the astral realms. Which means, we make contact with you in your spirit body, sometimes at a real location in the Earth planes, at other times just in sort of a dream-like state, a sort of dream-location, which can be the same or vary. So for example, you might feel like you've been in a room in which you were undergoing instruction about something or other, which you were, the room being contrived by us, where we 'meet' you in your mind whilst you're in a certain stage of sleep. And we can impart information to you on various levels, so on the surface, or much deeper, so you can wake up in the morning feeling like you've been speaking with us, or just 'imbibing' information or understanding somehow, which can immediately come into your mind, a knowing or understanding, an idea, thoughts, feelings even, or they can be triggered through the day, or even in future.

And this sort of thing happens to a lot of people, however far less now the mind spirits are out of the picture, but that is how a lot of information is conveyed to people from us spirits – through their dream state.

And as you get older, it will get even easier and clearer for you to pick up on what you've been through during the night, even with clearer memories of it happening, with your Indwelling Spirit and angels also participating, which will help you deal with what happens through the day, some of which you'll have as that déjà vu sort of sense, other times even feeling bored in a way because you've already covered what's being talked about through the night, and you'll want to get on with other things. And all this is natural, and you should express all you feel about it, particularly to James, as he will

understand and even expect it to be part of your relationship together, feeling it wouldn't be right if you weren't feeling those things.

James: Did you want to say anymore about that Nanna Beth?

Nanna Beth: No James. John will enjoy it as it grows stronger in him, it helping him feel more connected with us, and more importantly, that he is doing the right thing and going the right way.

James: Going back to what you were saying about balancing with the masculine light, I feel you've already had quite an effect on me Nanna Beth whilst we were writing that.

Nanna Beth: Good, because we expected that it would James; because it is, as I said, to help you move out more into the masculine within yourself, coming out, so to speak, from behind the women. You are now true enough within yourself to be more true to your masculine, without letting your false masculine ego-mind take over again, as that has been sufficiently dealt with – all but crushed out of existence – so allowing the true masculine to be expressed through your feelings. Something Marion will appreciate. It won't do you any harm to start asserting yourself, more as the man, through your feelings, now you are more aware of them and are able to stay true to them, rather than more like how a woman might, as you've done in the past.

James: It's not been very pleasant, and a real dint to my male ego, being told by Marion that I have many feminine mannerisms. Before we met, Marion went to mum for a clairvoyant reading, mum having recently established herself as a clairvoyant, and mum said she'd be having a new relationship with a tall woman with big ear rings, as if it was going to be a gay relationship. I don't have the ear rings, not yet at least, but the rest is sort of right; however I'm not gay and have never had any gay feelings. So I'm looking forward to seeing what being a 'real man' might be like – a man of truth, yeah, I like that!

Thank you Nanna Beth. I'll go now and speak to you soon.

Nanna Beth: Bye James. John:

*Kathaleen & Kevin*

Hi Nanna Beth and James

Thursday, 7 September 2017

John: I look forward to connecting with you, Nanna Beth, Helen of Heaven, Kathaleen and Kevin the Bloke. Yes, anymore then I would become bamboozled, and the ride is plenty hectic as it now is.

May I have a little background about Kathaleen please?

Nanna Beth: It's best to leave that to her John, she will tell you her story when they are ready to connect with you. Which shouldn't be too long now.

John: Kevin previously mentioned he had the 'burning hat band experience', so he also has a 'fried mind', that makes for us being a pair of fried chickens. So, he has been on 'rocket propellant' and a



massive roller coaster ride as well. I must say it feels like a privileged experience. I also do hope that we do justice for the attention we have been given, in our endeavours over the coming years.

Nanna Beth: He had a similar experience which was not long after he started his Healing. Many spirits have something similar to it, although it can happen in many different ways. In the context of doing their Healing, which was different to you John, it is when their angels, working on behalf of their soul, ‘burns’ many of their mind circuits bringing about the necessary mental belief break down needed to ‘burn’ through the tough resistance layers of their controlling mind. The experience can have immediate effects or longer more drawn out ones, all with the same result, starting the process of stripping the minds control away, which allows one’s repressed feelings to start to come out.



Your experience John, was that of preparing your mind to take on all the information that was to come your way, such information being that which would have challenged your mind too much leading you possibly to have rejected it. So after your mind was ‘burnt’ or ‘purged’ to rid you of some of the interfering, dominating and controlling beliefs, so you’ve been able to easily move on accommodating all that we’re talking about, just like this now. And because it’s all personal to you, being exposed to this higher level of light in the writings conveyed by James, meaning that they affect you more deeply and personally than if you were just reading about someone you didn’t know and the experiences they had, so you needed to have your mind prepared to deal with the emotional side as well. So it’s more than just receiving the information, as it’s understanding it too, being able to take it on and frame or express it in your own words and understanding, whilst at the same time have a feeling for it, understanding on an emotional level the deeper ramifications of it. And your mind is still adjusting, and will continue to do so through the rest of your life, this all still being part of the flow-on from that burning hat-band experience, just as Kevin’s experience saw him right the way through his Healing.

Many people, and particularly men (although also many women too), are so locked in their minds control that they need help to come out. They can be introduced to the truths about the Healing and want, and even in a limited way, start to do it, yet they can’t break through the strong controlling parental patterns that have formed them and which they have so become through their adult lives. So such ‘mind-destroying’, as that’s what it ultimately amounts to for these spirits, and there will be people who’ll experience similar things, happens so as to break down and ultimately destroy all the controlling aspects of the mind.

Your experience John is what is helping you change, even though you are not so actively doing your Healing. However you are not blocking it out, you are slowly changing and adjusting as you can sense and feel; and as I said, that will keep going, even getting stronger as you get older and have more to do with people who are open to it and wanting to understand about it. So the more you share yourself, your feelings and understandings, like you did with Graeme, the more you will change, this all coming from that burning hat-band experience.

I want to add John, that these sorts of psychic, very out of the usual, ‘spiritual’ experiences, a lot of people have in all sorts of different ways, some even having them to help them move deeper into their wrongness. And most people, because they don’t understand they are just levels of mind adjustment going on, which as I said, might be for the very short term or of a much longer time period, add all their own beliefs and fantasy to the experience thinking it signifies they are now enlightened or have made some sort of great progress or mighty breakthrough,



when it doesn't mean that and might even mean something entirely different to what they want to believe.

Possibly a lot of people when they start their Healing will have such psychic experiences or even psychic upheavals, all to help them smash through a lot of the all but rock solid mental barriers they have, preventing their true spiritual growth. If you ask Samantha she'll be able to relate to some such experiences she's had.

**John:** When did Kevin start to commence with his burning hat band experience – what year please?

**Nanna Beth:** As to any specific dates, should you still want them, that I will leave up to Kevin to tell you.

**John:** Oh, will Kevin and I also become 'hot wired together'? Also Helen and Kathaleen as well?

**Nanna Beth:** No, you won't become hot wired as you say, but you'll become close, like I am with you. Kathaleen will keep more in the background, it's more to do with Kevin and yourself, however she will have her say from time to time. Helen will work more with James, so really with you it will be Kevin and I.

There is more to the family connection than we have spoken about, however in time that will come, more from Kevin. There is more for you to see and to happen in your own immediate family John, which will effect how it will be with Kevin. It's all going into the future too much again, so I won't say anymore, only that there are lots of reasons why he and I are to be so close to you, both on the small personal level, and even on the bigger world level.

**John:** Over the last few weeks, I have been bouncing around the never-never land of central Australia, and in the meantime, Kathaleen and Kevin have been 'floating' around the Mansion Worlds – what a contrast!

**Nanna Beth:** Yes, they even dropped in on you during your time at one of the gorges. They went on a 'world tour' of Earth, something neither of them had actually done in their Mansion World lives, and they are now back at their home in the first Celestial sphere, settling in more and getting ready for their work with you. They are studying a lot and have been doing so on their travels, so they'll be able to deal with your enquiries when the time comes. They should be ready in a couple of weeks (your time).

**John:** "Most nights, for it is relatively easy for you now in your advanced years, you spend time with one of us in the astral realms. Which means, we make contact with you in your spirit body, sometimes at a real location in the Earth planes, at other times just in sort of a dream-like state, a sort of dream-location, which can be the same or vary. So for example, you might feel like you've been in a room in which you were undergoing instruction about something or other, which you were, the room being contrived by us, where we 'meet' you in your mind whilst you're in a certain stage of sleep. And we can impart information to you on various levels, so on the surface, or much deeper, so you can wake up in the morning feeling like you've been speaking with us, or just 'imbibing' information or understanding somehow, which can immediately come into your mind, a knowing or understanding, an idea, thoughts, feelings even, or they can be triggered through the day, or even in future."

**Does my spirit body actually leave my physical body in these events? If so, how is the connection maintained to the physical body?**

Nanna Beth: Yes, you go off in it when we arrange to meet in one of the Earth planes that are conducive to such meetings. There are many permanent sectors, and many that can be created for the occasion, in the two Earth planes specifically for people from Earth to come into during their sleep, or conscious astral trip, to meet with spirits or do whatever it is they are to do during these ‘outings’. They don’t happen for you John every night – the actual leaving of your physical body and travelling in your spirit body to one of these Earth plane sectors, and mostly you are not aware of having done such a thing, but if you pay attention to how you feel in the morning, now you are more interested, we can impress the feelings on you as to what you were doing during the night.

As part of the ‘healing sleep’ everyone has, when you go into the deeper levels of sleep, naturally your spirit body, everyone’s spirit body, ‘detaches’ – if I can put it like that, from the physical, but mostly only marginally, like a few millimetres to a centimetre or two, so the Indwelling Spirit and angels can work on whatever level they need do, including the physical. These are sort of light, running repairs, fine tuning; or making even major deeper will level adjustments which can take years to work through one’s system, all sorts of goings on. And it’s why you feel ‘integrated’ when you wake up having had a good nights sleep, having ‘processed’ the preceding days events, and received into your spirit, emotional and mental systems, what you might need for that day. Much of what happens for you through the day, particularly if you are doing a lot of intensive spiritual work and are actively growing in truth, such as for people doing their Healing, is ‘seeded’ through these ‘out times’ – out of your physical body times, then to unfold through the coming day or days, weeks, months, years. Really John, you’d be astounded if you knew how much time and energy was spent on the average person whilst they slept just to help keep them going through the next day. It is incredible how we are never alone, we are like well-tended plants in a much loved garden. And even those who are the drossiest, the most full of hatred and bitterness, all are just as lovingly attended to, even if it is to help them carry out the most despicable and evil practices the next day.

There is what is commonly called a ‘cord’ that connects the spirit and physical bodies. It’s there all the time, and only upon death, when the ‘angel of death’ severs it, does it cease to exist. So without this light-cord connection from the spirit body to the physical body, the physical can’t exist. And I don’t understand how it works, however the cord can ‘stretch’ for a very long way, so even should you astral travel to the Celestials levels – say you were somehow allowed to do that, although highly irregular and unlikely, the cord would stretch all the way. Apparently you can reach every part of the seven Mansion Worlds still ‘attached’. **The attachment is in the small of your back area, however it is also connected to each of your primary chakras, and with ‘light-threads’ connecting every charka, even the smallest, so right down to the microscopic cellular level, each cell having its own chakra,** so when the death-angel pulls the plug on the physical, literally it’s lights-out on all physical levels, even each individual cell.

**John: Where are the astral realms? How do I relate to these different bodies and states?**

Nanna Beth: Really there is no such thing as the ‘astral realms’, it’s just a commonly accepted term which means anywhere in spirit that you on Earth might venture into before you die and become a fully fledged spirit living its spirit life.

So I say it meaning the Earth planes in this context with you. Some people travel further in the night to the first Mansion World, very rarely higher, but sometimes that happens too. It all depends on what you need. However the sectors of the Earth planes put aside for such visits from people during their sleep are more than adequate to deal with the number of such visitors and what such people need to experience. And relatively speaking, such ‘astral trips’ are rare, and only happen to those people usually undergoing some intense spiritual adjustment or for information to be conveyed in this way.

As I said, we can just as easily set it all up in your mind whilst you are asleep, this too happening during certain sleep phases and not requiring you to travel into the Earth plane sectors, this being what more often happens with people who receive direct spirit help during such times.

What happens is you, John, will go through a season that contains more of the trips and then you won't have any for a time, then more, and so on. Sometimes you might feel like you've been out and about a lot. It all varies depending on what you're going through.

Mostly people who have astral travelling experiences, either as a waking dream or who can consciously will themselves out of their physical body, or just find they are out of it, have these experiences in the Earth sectors. And most such people believe they are having some sort of major spiritual experience being able to 'leave their body' and 'fly around the world', but really it's all low level stuff with nothing really spiritual about it. You are just out of your body and in your spirit body visiting places, more like how we do it in spirit. And this sort of basic experience is nothing like say what Samantha has when she might come over and receive intense work all to help her understand what she's going through or help drive up more repressed feelings the next day or days to come. And for people like yourself and herself with her Healing, there are special or specific sectors put aside, so we Celestials can come without disturbing the lower spirits, and likewise, the lower spirits and any would-be astral travellers, can't disturb us. So we can be far more creative in how we might set up such a 'meeting' with you, as you need far more intensive attention.

John: My brother. Lloyd and I have shared with Kevin's family the writings that have come together in recent months – Pascas Care Journey of a Family – and as anticipated, had no communications or questions back. We are going to ask Kevin's two daughters should they like to ask him some questions, but after that, we do not feel inclined to make any further endeavours in this regard. Conversely, I do feel that Kevin does want to connect with them directly through these writings.

Nanna Beth: Best not to expect too much or to intrude too heavily if they are not interested. As you understand, it's not for everyone, and many people will even be scared of all you are presenting, because if even just a fraction of what you are saying is true, and you actually haven't gone completely off the rails, then it confronts too much of how they are, which they might not be wanting to deal with at that time in their life.

John: I had a great conversation yesterday with Graeme. A couple of years ago, it was total rejection. Yesterday, it was total acceptance and he being comfortable with what was conveyed. So, it is possible to observe and have others embrace major changes of understanding.

Nanna Beth: Yes, a very positive experience for you John, and for Graeme; and as you say, it just goes to show you that some people do change and can keep an open enough mind to embrace the new. And there will be many people like Graeme who do quite a bit of 'searching' and find they keep coming to dead ends, then being ready to embrace a higher truth.

A lot of people will need to 'go through it all' whilst it's readily available on Earth to go through. Being on a quest or a 'spiritual path' can lead you into many experiences which ordinarily you wouldn't have had. And our souls take full advantage of that. It was one of my greatest pains I suffered through my Healing, that I didn't 'look for answers', I didn't have a spiritual questing life on Earth, not as much as I would have liked to have had, because as you can see, I'm far more interested in this side of life than any other. However that's all very well in retrospect, and things I had to work through in my Healing, but it has all helped me understand just how dead and shut down to higher things I was, to real higher

things, to the Truth. So how far away from myself, my own soul I was, being devoid and denied such a 'searching' life on Earth. Not everyone gets such a searching life, as you understand, the majority of people being denied it; however that too is all set to change as the chains of the Rebellion let go. And to do your Healing whilst of flesh, to live in the most evil period of Earth's history as it is now, and then to do your Healing through it, well, you can't get a more higher, exciting and enlivening spiritual experience, and very few will have it, because it will soon pass as the Rebellion and Default start to loose their grip and so intensity on Earth. However for those people who even start or touch on it, it will be an incredible part of their experience, something for them to hold very dear once they've worked it all though and finished their Healing.

And then the next best thing is what you are doing John, to at least take it all on with your mind and to be able to ponder the extraordinary ramifications of what's actually taking place, for that too is so rare, happening once for each of the rebellious planets (there are 37 including Earth) and no more, and not on any of the true planets.

John: In discussions, I can feel yours or others prompting me to change my comments, which I do mid-sentence. This instant correcting of what I intend to say is rather helpful. Is this part of my opening up to connect and communicate directly with you and the four over time?

Nanna Beth: We're helping out with a gentle bit of guidance, which you're needing whilst it's all new for you. It helps you to get your thoughts in order, and as you've got so much to deal with, and as things come to you whilst you are speaking about them expressing yourself, so we're able to slot things into place within your mind. You'll find it will go on for a time but then settle down once you've got more of a grip on it all. You've flooded your mind with an enormous amount of information. Very few people can take in such voluminous amounts of new mind-straining and mind-confronting information whilst still getting on with all their usual day to day things. And you've been doing it for years now John, with James' work topping it off, all which your 'burning hat band' psychic experience helped you more with.

John: I feel that I will become much clearer in communicating with you four, however, the formal writings will remain through James as the quality and experience is best left to and through him, which I most welcome.

Nanna Beth: Concentrate on Kevin and myself, you don't need to concern yourself with Helen or even Kathaleen. And yes, you will get closer to us and we to you, so consequently feel more of our presence working with you. We will work the balance between the masculine and feminine for you. And as I said the other day, as you get older, and 'closer to spirit', which really means, 'closer to being a spirit', it will get easier for you and you'll have more awareness of things going on in your dream-state too.

We will keep working with James for the time being, as it helps us all, and it's part of his revealing more information that is required as: 'part of the package'.

John: Eldest daughter, Jacqueline, handed her notice in verbally this morning and it was rejected! She is considered to be future management material within this major global corporation.

Youngest daughter, Penelope, arrived at our home last night, highly distraught and clearly needing to quit from the suppressive employment situation in the health industry.

Middle daughter, Natalie, progressed with a job application while she was with us a few days ago.



Nanna Beth: All being part of the changes taking place.

John: Are the Milverton papers / packages coming together in an orderly fashion and are they likely to require further time extension before Michael can distribute same?

Nanna Beth: Yes they are, Michael has other business that needs to be taken care of which might cause some delay, however by all accounts they should be able to get it done within the required time.

You'll hear more about all that shortly John. So in the meantime, all my love, and as I said, the two K's shouldn't be too long in coming. They know you are looking forward to it, it again marking a new beginning for you, which it will be in some respects, however there is still plenty of time, and other things need to happen first.

I am gently showering you with my love John – Nanna Beth.



John with some musings.

James: And, Pascas Foundation: The Chairman's Review, was that written by you or Allan (Jim)? I enjoyed reading it. I'll be able to retire with you or Allan (Jim) being able to write it all!!! And that was great about Graeme.

## SPIRIT CONSTRUCTIONS

Crystal note to Helen;

Saturday, 9 September 2017

It isn't just Joe's team but also Almine that is getting world ending messages. I understand both were getting their information from the 'lower' realms. It strikes me that the mind spirits have recognized the new 'limitations' and are not going to go down without a fight. Creating as much mayhem as possible before they go.

Also, I am not all that interested in connecting with many of the trillion human souls that have gone before me, but I could happily spend my millennia with my familiars, namely St. Joan and the girls. If houses can be created, can't I create my farm and animals? Also what about the bird song, crickets, lush greenery, etc...

Not much to report on the money front. Doug and I are chatting on Tuesday so he can contact Barbara Müller next week. Has she heard anything from on high?

Crystal

Helen: Hello my dear Crystal, I'm afraid we can't materialise out of thin air anything for you that you'd like. However one day you will have it all, and if not on your world, you will over here.

If Joe were to focus on the message board idea put forward to him, it would be messages from higher spirits that he would receive, because of his connection with you. And many of them will be doom and gloom because there is going to be a lot of it coming to the world.

Muller has been told to standby, however she doesn't expect much to come of that, she's more than aware of the limitations and abstract procedures that get in the way and limit so much of what could be



done. She'll be more than happy to talk with you Crystal, as well as passing on what little help she can be for you.

James has come to the conclusion, this being mind you his own personal one and nothing to do with us, that as far as the Germans ever doing anything about resolving the SI (Solid Investment) saga, they are a lost cause, with it all now hinging on the Milverton Papers should they ever materialise.

And I want to add, we just about concur with him, certain things are taking place because of the elections and so we'll see what comes about on the other side of them, however hopefully you won't need to rely on them anyway, as things are still progressing well with Milverton's brother.

And if the Germans do not come to the party, then other things will need to be done, which we've already set in motion, and which should they need to happen, you will be led to act upon them.

And although very frustrating, this waiting time is actually good for everyone, subtle changes are taking place within you all, all that needs to happen for the coming changes.

I will speak to you again when you've made contact with Barbara Muller or should anything else develop before then.

Love Helen.

### **37 REBELLIOUS WORLDS within NEBADON**

Of all of the humanities of the 3,840,101 inhabited worlds throughout our Local Universe of Nebadon, Earth stands out as the pinnacle of wrongness. Humanity of Earth have not only Rebelled against our Sovereigns, Mary and Jesus, our spiritual parents, but rejected our Heavenly Mother and Father by embracing our minds as our way to human perfection, but then we Defaulted through Adam and Eve bringing about the conflicting way in which we interact with each other. No other humanity has Rebelled and also Defaulted. Now to cap things off properly, when Mary and Jesus lived physically on Earth in the early 1<sup>st</sup> century we ignored Mary and assassinated Jesus!

Throughout our Super Universe there are 100,000 local universes, within all other local universes no other humanity has rebelled. There are seven Super Universes, there are no other rebellions!

For the Rebellion and Default on Earth to be managed, Earth has been assigned seven spirit Mansion Worlds for us to work through to progress out of the 'hell' that we have engaged in for our selves. Until we complete our healing we remain isolated from all other humanities.

**ISOLATION**

James: Helen, before you go, can I ask you a question that came from John?

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Certainly James, go ahead, I'm in no hurry to rush off.

James: John was wondering about the status of the other rebellious worlds, the other thirty-six, what happened to them and how are they coping and dealing with healing it – just a little question! Oh, and do you have anything to do with them – have you visited them? (Thirty seven – 37 – populated physical worlds rebelled, including Earth.)

Helen: Some of us have visited them, some of us have spent time studying them, however I am not one of those spirits. Being Celestials we can visit them, however we couldn't from the Mansion Worlds.

I am at this time only superficially interested in them, putting a deeper interest in them on hold for the time being whilst I'm wholly consumed with what's happening on Earth. And most of us involved with you don't want to be influenced by what's happening on these other worlds, we want to do it all with you and for you – all home-grown, if you like.

However I can give you a simple appraisal. Earth was the worst affected world, it being of a different 'series' of world than the others affected by the Rebellion. And because of that, it was the Evil One's stronghold and from where they mostly based their centre of operations.

The other worlds technically rebelled, and are in a retarded state, however they didn't suffer it to the extent of also Defaulting or their Adamic Pair outright rebelling. So they don't have the double difficulty to Heal.

So far, only three of the other rebellious worlds have received an Avonal Pair, with two of them in the next spiritual age induced by the pair as they have died and left their world; and with the other one with their Pair just coming into their fullness, ending their Healing.

All of these other worlds are all technical worlds, so they are not experimental like Earth, so far more orderly in their nature, and also in their rebellion, so far more predicable and without all the continual dramas we're constantly having to deal with.

So all eyes are focused on Earth, because, so far, in the whole of Creation, all Earth has been through is by far the worse. And still continues to be, and will continue to be right the way through until the last trace of the Rebellion and Default has been removed from everyone.

Is that enough for you James?

James: Yes, thank you Helen, I understand what you're saying. I'll pass it onto John.

Helen: Speak to you soon.

James: And John, yes, thank you for changing The Extremes of Emotional Injury... that's fine.

### **HIDDEN CONTROLLERS being a MODERN DEVELOPMENT**

James: Hi John and Crystal,

Saturday, 9 September 2017

I liked this article and it helped me understand how the hidden controllers are actually a more recent invention, I mistakenly believing they've been there all the way along working out their nefarious plans. So the Rothschild's are the main ones.

If you disagree with any of this John or Crystal, could you please tell me what you think, otherwise I will pursue this line of thought, which is in keeping with what Nanna Beth and Helen have said. It seems to tie in well with SI (Solid Investment).

Thanks, James. (Helen added her bit at the end)

The article is from: LINK

<http://wikiurls.com/?https://biblicisminstitute.wordpress.com/2015/07/28/how-the-ashkenazi-jews-conquered-the-west/>

## How The Ashkenazi Jews Conquered The West

### CHURCH REFORM SERIES

By Biblicism Institute

(If you do not know the origin of the Ashkenazim, you might want to do so before reading this article by clicking here.)

To conquer the West, the Ashkenazim applied a simple two-step process:

- 1) morph themselves into God's Chosen People;
- 2) take over the issuance of money.

They fully understood that there are only two entities that most men on Earth revere: God and Money.

“You cannot serve both God and money.” Matthew 6:24

So they succeeded in steering both to their advantage.

#### STEP 1

To outwit the Christian West, it was essential that the Ashkenazi Jews reinvent themselves. Consequently, they tinkered with biblical terminologies.

First, a little background.

The faith that is known as Judaism today was never called thus.

Rabbi Adolph Moses in collaboration with Rabbi H.G. Enlow explained clearly in “Yahvism and Other Discourses” that, “Among the innumerable misfortunes which have befallen... the most fatal in its consequences is the name Judaism... neither in biblical nor post-biblical, neither in Talmudic nor in much later times, is the term Judaism ever heard...”

And what was it called before?

Rabbi Louis Finkelstein stated in his book “The Pharisees, The Sociological Background of Their Faith” that, “Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name ... the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered ... From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered ... demonstrates the enduring importance which attaches to Pharisaism as a religious movement ...”

Judaism is actually Pharisaism, and therefore it is a misnomer since it is neither the doctrine of Judah nor the doctrine that Christ practiced.

“Pharisaism shaped the character of Judaism and the life and thought of the Jew for all the future,” explains the Jewish Encyclopaedia.

In fact, Pharisaism is the doctrine of the Pharisees of old, an evil doctrine they brought back from their Babylonian captivity. It does not follow the truth of the Bible, neither of the Old Testament nor of the New. Its central tenets are found in a book called the Talmud (the real Satanic Verses), a book full of worldly traditions, lies, and superstitions.

“The Babylonian Talmud is based on the mystical religious practices of the Babylonians which were assimilated by the Judahite Rabbis during their Babylonian captivity around 600 B.C. The Rabbis then used these occult traditions in place of the word of God,” wrote Edward Hendrie in *Solving the Mystery of Babylon the Great*.

And that is why Jesus was constantly rebuking the Pharisees.

“You belong to your father, the devil, and you want to carry out your father’s desires. He was a murderer from the beginning, not holding to the truth, for there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks his native language, for he is a liar and the father of lies.” John 8:44

“You have let go of the commands of God and are holding on to human traditions.” Mark 7:8

“For you have taken away the key to knowledge.” Luke 11:52

“You serpents, you brood of vipers, how will you escape the sentence of hell?” Matthew 23:33

“Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.” Matthew 23:15

The term Judaism was first coined by historian Flavius Josephus in the first century as he described the history, the civilization, the language, the poetry, the religion, the art, the science, the manners, the customs, the institutions, and the genocide of the Ancient Judahites. It was not coined with the intention of starting a religion, and nor is Judaism even mentioned in the Bible.

The people who first seized the term Judaism and its historical content were then Christians. They were using it as an educational tool to acquaint themselves with the true Judahite Hebrews who practiced the doctrine of Christ. Such a mechanism allowed them to better comprehend the Epistles of the Apostles.

As a result, they were able to grasp two important facts that have eluded today’s Christians:

- a) that the Judahite Hebrews who became Christians were the true Israel of God, whom God spared the Great Tribulation during the Apocalypse of AD 70 – an event a lot of Christians today think is in the future;
- b) that those who followed the Pharisees were not the true Israel of God, and therefore were not spared during said catastrophe that saw the genocide and the end of the Hebrew race.

“For they are not all Israel which are of Israel...” Romans 9:6

“The Lord is not slow about His promise, as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not wishing for any to perish but for all to come to repentance.” 2 Peter 3:9

“Behold, your house is being left to you desolate!” Matthew 23:38

In effect, those Judahite Hebrews who followed the Pharisees were the seed of the Devil, a truth the Apostle John was trying to convey in Revelation by calling them “Babylon.”

“The name written on her forehead was a mystery: Babylon the great, the mother of prostitutes, and of the abominations of the Earth.” Revelation 17:5

Proselytes of Pharisaism or Rabbinitis in 15th/16th Century Spain and Portugal were called Marranos, meaning pigs or dirty. Many of them converted to Christianity and were labelled Conversos. However, some modern Jewish historians tried to sanitize Marranos by inferring that said label was only used when adherents of Pharisaism or Rabbinitis converted to Christianity. However, the facts say otherwise.

Most historians – even hardcore Jewish ones like Benzion Netanyahu (Yes, Bibi’s dad) – called those who converted Conversos not Marranos. Brian Chalmers in his review of Netanyahu’s book wrote: “(Netanyahu) marshals evidence and arguments in an effort to prove that the ‘New Christians’ were sincere adherents of Christianity, and even ‘ardent assimilationists’ who were eager to marry into Christian families and otherwise melt into Spanish society.... the Conversos were actually sincere Christians.”

Given that the Ashkenazim – themselves not Judahite Hebrews – were followers and proselytes of Pharisaism, a religion Christians everywhere frowned upon, they realized they needed a new image, a new public relations campaign that would put them in a more favourable light. And the reason they wanted that was because they had a Machiavellian plan. They were planning to conquer the West.

So they sprang into action some time in the late 18th century. They sharpened their Chutzpah and endeavoured to get Christians to see them as the true Israel of God. Their purely cosmetic overhaul would consist in a) renaming Pharisaism Judaism; yes, that very Judaism Christians were using for educational purposes, and b) reinventing themselves as “Jews,” an expression Christians were using to describe Judahite Hebrews or Judeans (i.e., people from the tribe of Judah). It was the perfect hoodwinking package that gullible Christians could easily swallow.

Jewish-born historian Benjamin H. Freedman explained it thus:

“When the word ‘Jew’ was first introduced into the English language in the 18th century (1775) its one and only implication, inference and innuendo was ‘Judean’. During the 18th, 19th, and 20th centuries a well-organized and well-financed international ‘pressure group’ created a so-called ‘secondary meaning’ for the word ‘Jew’ among the English-speaking peoples of the world. This so-called ‘secondary meaning’ for the word ‘Jew’ bears no relation whatsoever to the 18th century original connotation of the word ‘Jew’. It is a misrepresentation.”

As it stands, the adherents of Pharisaism or Rabbinitis not only hijacked the word Judaism, but they also misappropriated the word Jew. However – over time and as it pertains to Christianity – the word Jew was completely hollowed out of its “Judean” or “Judahite” meaning, because those who hijacked it were not of the tribe of Judah. In fact, in many Christian circles today, that word causes quite the confusion.

Again, here’s historian Benjamin H. Freedman:

“The present generally accepted ‘secondary meaning’ of the word ‘Jew’ is fundamentally responsible for the confusion in the minds of Christians regarding elementary tenets of the Christian faith. It is likewise responsible today to a very great extent for the dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the word ‘Jew’ today, to the preponderant majority of intelligent and informed Christians, is contradictory and in complete conflict with incontestable historic fact. Christians who cannot be fooled any longer are suspect of the Christian clergy who continue to repeat, and repeat, and repeat ad nauseam their pet theme song ‘Jesus was a Jew’. It actually now approaches a psychosis.

“Countless Christians know today that they were ‘brain washed’ by the Christian clergy on the subject ‘Jesus was a Jew’... (They) are also becoming more and more alerted day by day why the so-called or self-styled ‘Jews’ throughout the world for three centuries have spent uncounted sums of money to manufacture the fiction that the ‘Judeans’ in the time of Jesus were ‘Jews’ rather than ‘Judeans’, and that ‘Jesus was a Jew’.”

The forced evolution of the word “Jew” is similar to the evolution that befell the word “gay.” Gay=Merry became Gay=Homosexual. Try telling someone who’s happy (and who’s not a homosexual) that you’re glad he’s so “gay” and see what happens.

Another example is when many Christians today interact with a Jew they just met, their immediate reaction is to say, “Oh, Jesus was a Jew, too.” What they’re unwittingly saying is,

“Oh, Jesus was a Pharisee, too.”

Oh, the blasphemy!

A word is what it is according to the meaning of its time. The word “Jew” today is so entrenched in describing one who follows Pharisaism (or Judaism) that it’s been completely emptied of its original meaning. Hence it no longer describes a Judahite or Judean, the actual word in the non-translated bible. That is why it needs to be struck from the translated bible, because all it does is create confusion in the Christian mind; and that very confusion is exactly what the satanic forces want in order to unseat Christians as the new Chosen People – chosen to love and to do good – and to calumniate Christ as a Pharisee.

“God is not the author of confusion...” 1 Corinthians 14:33

Since Mr. Freedman referred to “an international pressure group” that influenced the “secondary meaning” of the word “Jew” as it applies to followers of Pharisaism, and since he also mentioned that it was well-financed and that it spent uncounted sums of money, the only way to really discover it is to go back to the 18th Century and unearth the MONEY behind it. After all, money talks and that other stuff floats.

**In the mid-18th century, one family stood out as the ultimate MONEY family, the German-born Ashkenazi Jews known as the Rothschilds.**

Wikipedia explains:

Mentmore Towers, one of the many Rothschild properties.



“The family’s ascent to international prominence began in 1744, with the birth of Mayer Amschel Rothschild in Frankfurt am Main, Germany. He was the son of Amschel Moses Rothschild, (born circa 1710), a money changer who had traded with the Prince of Hesse. Born in the “Judengasse“, the ghetto of Frankfurt, Mayer developed a finance house and spread his empire by installing each of his five sons in the five main European financial centres in London, Paris, Vienna and Naples, as well as Frankfurt.

“During the 19th century, when it was at its height, the Rothschild family is believed by some to have possessed the largest private fortune in the world, as well as the largest private fortune in modern world history.”

Could it be that the Rothschilds were the ones behind this “pressure group” that commandeered the word Jew and hijacked the word Judaism as part of their Machiavellian plan?

If so, what did they stand to gain?

Actually there are two good reasons why the Rothschilds would absolutely be involved, if not being themselves the originators of said plan of conquest.

i. They had an insidiously wicked vision. They wanted to transform Palestine into their new mother country, Israel, since they and their fellow Ashkenazim had lost their homeland Khazaria.

Again, Wikipedia explains:

“After the death of James Jacob de Rothschild in 1868, his eldest son Alphonse Rothschild took over the management of the family bank and was the most active in support for Eretz Israel. The Rothschild family archives show that during the 1870s the family contributed nearly 500,000 francs per year on behalf of Eastern Jewry to the Alliance Israélite Universelle. Baron Edmond James de Rothschild, youngest son of James Jacob de Rothschild, was a patron of the first settlement in Palestine at Rishon-LeZion, and bought from Ottoman landlords parts of the land which now makes up present-day Israel.

“In 1917 Walter Rothschild, 2nd Baron Rothschild was the addressee of the Balfour Declaration to the Zionist Federation, which committed the British government to the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people.

“In 1924, Baron Edmond James de Rothschild established the Palestine Jewish Colonisation Association (PICA), which acquired more than 125,000 acres (50,586 ha) of land and set up business ventures. In Tel Aviv, there is a road, Rothschild Boulevard, named after him as well as various localities throughout Israel which he assisted in founding including Metulla, Zikhron Ya’akov, Rishon Lezion and Rosh Pina. The Rothschilds also played a significant part in the funding of Israel’s governmental infrastructure. James A. de Rothschild financed the Knesset building as a gift to the State of Israel and the Supreme Court of Israel building was donated to Israel by Dorothy de Rothschild.”

Baron David René de Rothschild, current French chairman of N M Rothschild & Sons.

Thus, in cahoots with the British Empire, the Rothschilds conspired to create the state of Israel on the stolen land of Palestine. Apparently, they got tired of these random land purchases. They wanted the whole enchilada. So they gobbled up the whole thing, the whole of Palestine, using the British army (much the way AIPAC is using the US Army to wage all these Middle East wars to benefit Israel).

Only powerful money could have caused something of that dimension to materialize. What other private individuals in history do you know of managed to accomplish something of that magnitude? It's not every day one gets to buy his own country or in this instance steal one, especially since in so doing one is putting at risk the very Empire that's helping. See Israel: the Scourge of Empires. Consequently, and because of said risk, more than money was needed for the realization of such an audacious plan.

"America's traditional churches in the 19th Century would never stand for a Jewish occupation of Jesus's homeland," explained author C.E. Carlson.

Therefore, the Ashkenazim needed a miracle.

They needed to be recognised by the West as the true Israel of God in order to keep the populace of the Christian Empires mollified and agreeable as they endeavoured to steal the "Holy" Land, which from a religious standpoint was mostly controlled at the time by the Catholic Church / Empire thanks to its many crusades to unseat the "infidel" Muslims.

So Pharisaism or Rabbinism became Judaism, while its adherents miraculously became the "Jews" of the Bible. Whoever said money can't buy miracles.

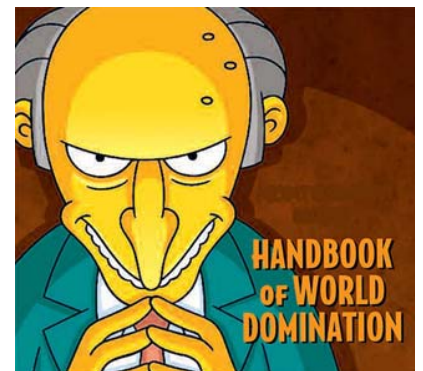
As the Ashkenazim finalised their naturalisation as "Jews" of the bible, they sent out a loud message to the Christian world: the "kinsmen" of Christ were still around and therefore had the right as per "biblical prophecies" to return to "their homeland" Israel (temporarily called Palestine in their eyes, even though the Ashkenazim and all the other racially identifiable "Jews" are not even remotely related to our Lord Jesus Christ, and none of their ancestors ever lived neither East nor West of the Jordan). See Are Jews the Israelites of the Bible?

Thereupon, in order to start and keep alive the illusion that the creation of modern-day Israel was the result of "biblical prophecies," they financed many "commentary bibles" such as the Scofield Reference Bible with purposely erroneous commentaries about the return of the "Jews" to "their homeland," along with the unbiblical rapture theology and brainwashing references about "anti-semitism" being a sin. They also kept on payroll compromised preachers, like John Hagee, to constantly brainwash the flock by spewing out their demonic bile in reference to Israeli "Jews" as God's "Chosen People."

And, for good measure, not only did they dust off the dead Hebrew tongue from the dustbin of forgotten languages to make it Israel's official dialect, but they also resurrected the Sanhedrin Court of old that condemned Christ to death in order to threaten with the wrath of "God's Chosen" those who dare to contradict the Zionist view that the entirety of the stolen land of Palestine belongs to Israel.

ii. They wanted respect, control, power, and possibly even worship.

By pretending to follow Judaism, "the doctrine of Judah" (by inference the doctrine that Christ the Judahite practiced), and by pretending to be Jews (by inference Judahites), the Rothschilds and their pharisaic brethren would be seen in a whole new light by Western Christians.



"Chosen by God, eh?  
— What's the catch?"

No longer would Christians compare them to the dreaded Pharisees of old, whom Jesus was constantly rebuking. No longer would Christians paint a mental picture of them as children of the Devil.

And no more would they be treated as pharisaic heathens and pigs deserving of calumnia, as the Europeans were wont to appraise them as followers of Pharisaism.

Now they would be seen as those of Judah who escaped and awaited God's salvation. By becoming Jews who practiced Judaism, the Ashkenazim positioned themselves and their coreligionists in the minds of Christians as those whom God has not rejected.

"I say then, God has not rejected His people, has He? May it never be!" Romans 1:11

By implication they became the chosen people.

Hence, all followers of Pharisaism would no longer be identified by the outside world as Ashkenazim, Sephardim, Samaritans, Europeans, or Africans, but simply as Jews, the kinsmen of Jesus Christ, the God of the Western world.

Thus "Judaism" and "Jew" became the immediate revisionist words that historians endeavoured to apply, as the financial incentive to do so was extremely tempting. As a result, the words that were used to describe the adherents of Pharisaism and their religion were sanitized (just like when Blacks wanted to be called Negroes no more). This in turn caused compromised writers of all stripes to follow suit, as they searched for any excuse to exploit the word "Jew" in reference to proselytes of Pharisaism or Rabbinitis.

For example, pre-18th century playwrights employed the word IEWE (Iewe is old English and means Jehudite / Judahite or Judean) in their work, but unlike the word Jew it was pronounced Yee-hoo-wee, stretching its best to imitate the original Hebrew phonetic of Ye-hu-wdiy. Its usage was never meant to describe a JEW in the sense of the religious person we know today, but that didn't matter to those who had revisionism in mind.

Jesus whips the money changers.

As a case in point, in *The Merchant of Venice*, Shakespeare's Shylock the Iewe was a fictional creative construct that borrowed its obvious tautology from the biblical Judahite money changers, whom Jesus whipped and chased out of the Temple. Its creation was not intended to mimic Rabbinitis of Shakespeare's time. Nonetheless, it's been widely and erroneously interpreted to mean a "JEW" in the modern sense.

In *Was Shylock Jewish?* Professor Emma Smith clarified it thus:

"That 'Jew' (Iewe) might be an adjective rather than a noun – an attribute of a person which does not always or only denote religion or race – is common in its deployment in early modern English... In the early modern period, the signifier 'Jew' (Iewe) had become at least partially detached from the racial or religious signified with which it is now firmly associated... R.H. Tawney – along with Shakespeare's own biography – demonstrated long ago that Elizabethan money lending was 'not a profession but a bye-employment'. Thus the early modern association between Jews and money lending was almost always a knowing fiction..."

Shakespeare was not anti-Jew as some allege, and nor was Shylock created to malign those who today are known as Jews, especially when he was penned at a time when “Jews” were called Rabbinites (followers of the Babylonian Talmud), and everyone knew they were not of the tribe of Judah.

Yet, compromised historians and critics convoluted the whole Shylock-money-lender thing and re-engineered it to be construed as anti-“Jew” – just the way they twisted Christopher Marlowe’s *The Rich Jew of Malta* into *The Rich Jew of Malta*. As Professor Smith pointed out: “...the representation of anti-semitism is more interesting and significant to us...”

With such favourable intellectual and religious dispositions that only money could buy, the Rothschilds were now sociologically unfettered to amass their fortunes through wars, usury, and fiat money of their own central banks, in partnership with their Ashkenazi brethren. This in turn allowed them to accumulate more power, control world events, and dispossess another people (the Palestinians) of their land.

As “kinsmen of Jesus,” they figured quite presciently that no one would dare frown upon them as they went about their nefarious activities. After all, Jews are “God’s chosen,” and as such God is the one who is blessing them.

So, hands off.

But if, God forbid, they were to be frowned upon, they could always buy off their detractors, or accuse them of being conspiracy theorists, or even destroy their lives by labelling them anti-Semites when Jews are not even Semites.

“...it is impossible to change the genetic make-up from Caucasian to Semitic. Which automatically nullifies their claim to be returning to Israel, the land of their forebears, because their forebears were never in Biblical Israel,” explained Benjamin Disraeli, a former Jew who converted to Christianity and a Victorian Prime Minister of Great Britain, referring to his fellow Ashkenazim who were migrating from Russia and Eastern Europe to Palestine, with a view to turning the Arab country into Israel.

So, lo and behold, the reality of the modern Pharisees was re-calibrated. “Abracadabra!” incanted the genie and there they were, the adherents of the doctrine of Judah, the “Jews” of the bible, the chosen Hebrews (when all Hebrews are irrevocably dead).

“We came to this country (Palestine) that was populated by Arabs and we are establishing a Hebrew, that is a Jewish state there,” vomited Ashkenazi-Israeli General Moshe Dayan, now deceased and soon to burn in hell war criminal.

Oh, the deception!

“For there is nothing hidden that will not be disclosed, and nothing concealed that will not be known or brought out into the open.” Luke 8:17

STEP 2

“Give me control of a nation’s money and I care not who makes its laws” – Mayer Amschel Bauer Rothschild

Rothschild Coat of Arms

The Rothschilds and their fellow Ashkenazic partners began their international control of money in Europe, and from there extended it throughout the world.

Wikipedia and the Jewish Encyclopedia clarify it thus:

“Mayer Rothschild’s strategy was to keep control of their banks in family hands, allowing them to maintain full secrecy about the size of their fortunes. In about 1906, the Jewish Encyclopedia noted: ‘The practice initiated by the Rothschilds of having several brothers of a firm establish branches in the different financial centres of the world was followed by other Jewish financiers, like the Bischoffsheims, Pereires, Seligmans, Lazard and others, and these financiers obtained credit not alone with their Jewish confrères, but with the banking fraternity in general. By this means Jewish financiers obtained an increasing share of international finance during the middle and last quarter of the 19th century. The head of the whole group was the Rothschild family...’ “

Worship of Mammon by Evelyn De Morgan

Said share of international finance reached its apex in 1913 when they finally established a Central Bank in America. It would be known as the Federal Reserve System. They managed to bring it to life by bribing their way through the US Government and Congress. Such method was necessary because the Federal Reserve System is in fact a private enterprise that is pretending to be a US Government institution. It is a cover to secure the privilege of issuing money.

“The financial system has been turned over to the Federal Reserve Board. That Board administers the finance system by authority of a purely profiteering group. The system is Private, conducted for the sole purpose of obtaining the greatest possible profits from the use of other people’s money,” explained Republican Congressman of Minnesota Charles A. Lindbergh Sr. in 1923.

To conceal their scheme, the Rothschilds and their co-conspirators attached to said central bank the “FEDERAL” moniker, a clear misnomer intended to hoodwink gullible Americans. Quite the obvious pattern, isn’t it? As a result, money creation in the US went from the People’s Representatives to a group of wealthy men, who all strangely happened to be Ashkenazi Jews (except for their token non-Jewish partners):

1. Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin.
2. Lazard Brothers Banks of Paris.
3. Israel Moses Seif Banks of Italy.
4. Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam.
5. Lehman Brothers of NY.
6. Kuhn, Loeb Bank of NY (Now Shearson American Express).
7. Goldman Sachs of NY
8. National Bank of Commerce NY / Morgan Guaranty Trust (J. P. Morgan Bank – Equitable Life – Levi P. Morton are principal shareholders).
9. Hanover Trust of NY (William and David Rockefeller & Chase National Bank NY are principal shareholders).

Dean Henderson, in his article The Federal Reserve Cartel, clearly explained and confirmed the private ownership of the Federal Reserve:

“J. W. McCallister, an oil industry insider with House of Saud connections, wrote in *The Grim Reaper* that information he acquired from Saudi bankers cited 80% ownership of the New York Federal Reserve Bank – by far the most powerful Fed branch – by just eight families, four of which reside in the US. They are:

- the Goldman Sachs, Rockefellers, Lehmans and Kuhn Loeb's of New York
- the Rothschilds of Paris and London
- the Warburgs of Hamburg
- the Lazards of Paris
- the Israel Moses Seifs of Rome

“CPA Thomas D. Schauf corroborates McCallister’s claims, adding that ten banks control all twelve Federal Reserve Bank branches. He names:

- N.M. Rothschild of London
- Rothschild Bank of Berlin
- Warburg Bank of Hamburg
- Warburg Bank of Amsterdam
- Lehman Brothers of New York
- Lazard Brothers of Paris
- Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York
- Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy
- Goldman Sachs of New York
- JP Morgan Chase Bank of New York

“Eustace Mullins came to the same conclusions in his book *The Secrets of the Federal Reserve*, in which he displays charts connecting the Fed and its member banks to the families of Rothschild, Warburg, Rockefeller and the others.

“The control that these banking families exert over the global economy cannot be overstated and is quite intentionally shrouded in secrecy. Their corporate media arm is quick to discredit any information exposing this private central banking cartel as ‘conspiracy theory’.”

Woodrow Wilson bitterly regretted the bribe he took for his role in creating the Federal Reserve: “I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated Governments in the civilized world — no longer a Government by free opinion, no longer a Government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a Government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men.”

Many pundits love to explain that the Federal Reserve is a partnership between the private banks and the Federal Government.

**Bull biscuit!**

“Some people think that the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of these United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers; foreign and domestic speculators and swindlers; and rich and predatory money

lenders,” clarified the Honourable Louis McFadden, Chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee in the 1930s.

Pity the poor soul that believes the Fed is playing by the Federal Government’s rules! The only rule the Fed knows is the one that enriches its secret and not so secret members, regardless of how it destroys the US economy.

“Most Americans have no real understanding of the operation of the international money lenders. The accounts of the Federal Reserve System have never been audited. It operates outside the control of Congress and manipulates the credit of the United States,” revealed Arizona Republican Senator Barry Goldwater in the 1950s.

According to Forbes, the Federal Reserve in 2008 alone – under the oh! so responsible watch of the Ashkenazi Jew Ben “Helicopter” Bernanke – single-handedly allocated “over US\$16 Trillion to corporations and banks internationally, purportedly for ‘financial assistance.’ ”

Other sources put it at close to US\$30 Trillion, twice the size of America’s GDP. And none of that money has been accounted for. These transactions were only discovered after a “quick audit” that then Congressman Ron Paul miraculously managed to squeeze out of the Fed when he was beating the drums trying to get Americans to pay attention to the secretive bank.

So who really got all that money? Was it only US\$16 – 30 Trillion? And how much money has actually been stolen since the founding of the Federal Reserve? No one knows. Not even Congress. And no politician would even utter a word about it. Plus notice how such brazen thievery did not get any play in the mainstream media.

If you think that these Ashkenazim who took control over the US Central banking system did not turn on the money spigot for their fellow Jews in order to create a Jewish stranglehold on the US economy and beyond, then you’re a bigger fool than Judas who sold his Lord for 30 pieces of silver.

No wonder close to half of all billionaires (“half” is what we’re told) in the US are Ashkenazi Jews. And it’s no coincidence either that they dominate the US Media.

“...the Jews will have all the property of the whole world in their hands,” predicted Baruch Levi in his Letter to Karl Marx, *La Revue de Paris*, p574, June 1st. 1928.

By controlling the money supply they’re able to buy anything and anyone – anyone who serves the MONEY god that is. Said control abets the Jewish financiers to steer the US Government which in turn steers the world.

The heart of the US Government is Congress. It is full of Judases who have sold out their country to said MONEY god.

“... (America) is just an oligarchy with unlimited political bribery being the essence of getting the nominations for President or being elected President. And the same thing applies to governors, and U.S. Senators and Congress members,” revealed former President Jimmy Carter.

That is why all American politicians, and especially Congressmen (except for a handful few), kowtow to AIPAC (secretly known as the Ashkenazi-Israeli Political Action Committee), its bribe money, its



control of the corrupt Federal Reserve, and its treasonous attitude in favour of Israel above American interests. Whatever Israel wants, including terrorism and wars, Israel gets.

As Pat Buchanan quipped, “Congress is Israeli-occupied territory.”

The MONEY god

The only modern-day US politician who went head-to-head with the MONEY god was President Kennedy. He signed Executive Order 11110 which authorized the US Treasury to issue Silver Certificates and to coin Silver Dollars, a smart move that if fully implemented would have put the Federal Reserve out of commission. Strangely, five months after issuing said order, he was assassinated. Silver Certificates and Dollars were then tossed into the dustbin of oblivion.

Even the President of the United States is no match for the MONEY god. Poor Kennedy had to be made an example of in order to warn all American politicians to beware of bearding the demons in their den.

President James Madison knew of the murderous streak of central bankers when he said, **“History records that the money changers have used every form of abuse, intrigue, deceit, and violent means possible to maintain their control over governments by controlling money and its issuance.”**

CONCLUSION

Jesus was right.

One cannot serve both God and Money. One must choose.

PaintedChrist.com

Money is governed by the principalities of hell. They know that most people fear them and won't worship them, but that they sure will worship Money. And when they do, their hearts are no longer available to genuinely worship the true God whom these demons hate.

So those sly devils carefully chose whom they handed the control of money to. But, unfortunately for them and their minions, God is the one who has the final say.

Besides, Jesus already wrote the end of the story, and it favours those who worship Him:

“Behold, I will cause those of the synagogue of Satan, who say that they are Judahites and are not, but lie – I will make them come and bow down at your feet, and make them know that I have loved you.”  
Revelation 3: 9

James: Helen, what do you say about this article?

Helen – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: It's spot on James. It's all out there, all the information, it's just not readily accepted by most people because they don't want to accept that it really is as it is.

James: How it's written, I can relate to it happening like that, people setting out to have such control and being able to manipulate everything so much. But funnily enough, now I have a picture of them, they don't seem so scary, although they do control most of the world. And I understand how Jesus

wasn't a Jew but from Judea, and he was against the Pharisees because they were the dominant ones spewing out all the rubbish from the Evil Ones. But I guess the Evil Ones needed to wait until humanity progressed enough before they could start to single out their 'Chosen Ones' to ensure they controlled the whole world through money. They had to do something to combat the Christians because of Jesus and Mary M's coming, although the Christians were more than capable of mucking everything up for themselves, but what a simple and devious plan.

Helen: Yes, and my father died at their hands on Earth, and so it's going to be sweet revenge when their hidden empire starts to come crumbling down, and not just for myself, but for everyone, as there are countless numbers of people who've been dealt a rough deal at their hands.

James: So really **there are two levels at work, the established man-made religions and these money controllers, who are keeping the lid on humanity so far as our being able to truly spiritually grow?**

Helen: Yes. And the money side of it is going to be taken care of by Crystal and all she instigates, and the spiritual side by John, using what you are revealing. So do you see the set up we've brought into play, or rather I should say, that God has brought into play? Pretty ingenious wouldn't you say?

James: I would if it works out.

Helen: Oh ye of little faith?

James: I've got zero faith, other than knowing God is controlling it all, however as to what God wants, and how it's all happening, I can't see anything other than just pie in the sky. And until I finish my Healing, I think for me at least, it will continue being that way. Too much of what I think it's all been about and how it was to happen has been turned on its head, and still it's not adding up to what they are telling me, God included, and what is happening right in front of my own eyes, in Marion's and my relationship – so what am I to think? So when I see the 'Money on the Table' then I might start feeling a little hot under the collar about it. As far as I'm concerned, I wish it would all fall apart, myself and my controlling ways, included. I hate being as controlling as I am, it doesn't do myself nor anyone else any good, so I can hardly abuse the hidden controllers for being controlling. We're all of it, and only when I'm finally free of it, well then I'll be able to say at least I'm no longer like them!

So it is pretty amazing that the woman and the man are going into bat together, and the woman taking out the money side of things, I like that idea, and I guess it has to be a man taking on the spiritual stuff.

Helen: When Samantha finishes her Healing James, then you'll have two women in place, and really she's already taking it on by doing her Healing, by taking what you are revealing and living it fully. So it's already underway, she taking on the worst of the evilness on the spiritual side, with Crystal soon to start her way into the monetary side. With John being the 'father-figure' helping them both.

James: All right, that sounds fair enough. So I'll stay tuned... thank you again Helen. (This being for your private records again John.)

Saturday, 9 September 2017: I sent the latest NNB (Nanna Beth) to Sam, and this is her reply. I thought that possibly you could tell her something of your BHB (burning hat band) experience. James

Samantha:

Nanna Beth is so good, I love reading what she has to say. I am not sure what John and Kevin mean by a "Burning Hat Band experience" it would have been good to have a description of what that felt like for them but I felt it may have been some sort of exalted spiritual experience that made them feel good and like something had just happened to them, like a spiritual breakthrough. Nanna Beth has explained what it was but what did it feel like for them? I have experienced these type of experiences and only one huge one at the very beginning of my journey, it was so good but then it scared the life out of me, I didn't know what was happening to me as I felt all of this opening up inside me and colours of raining brightness enter me. I had never heard anything about these type of experiences before but for the most part, after I have had a truth come to me I experience a feeling of expanse in me and peace but it is so quickly followed by some awful feelings that come up and dizziness that makes me want to pass out and I get that a lot now and it scares me so much, terrifying actually, like I am going to die. So Nanna Beth is right, it is so different for all of us just depending on what we need and I feel I need a lot of bad and frightening experiences to bring up my fear, and I get it. I have spent all of my life terrified but never really let it come up fully, doing all I can to suppress it as I was as a child, not allowed to show or express my fear because I would get told off or told to just ignore it so my Angels are making sure I feel it now because it has to come out of me, it is all very terrifying. I feel my experiences would put so many off of doing their healing because I spend so much time being so scared as it all comes out of me. The terror is ramping up in me as I go deeper into my feelings there are no longer any nice spiritual feelings, just the revelation of what I have been denying all these years.



What Nanna Beth spoke about, to do with visiting the spirit realms is very true, I do it all the time and now I am more aware of me being there and as I wake up I am coming back with the tail end of the conversation which is always such an amazing piece of information. I have my pen and paper by the bed so I write it all down and it is Teachings, always Teachings for me so I know I am going to of my Spirit Soul Group of helpers and being taught in Spirit. Sometimes I come back so quickly and with such a whoosh that I try to stand and I cant, I don't feel connected to my physical body and I am all over the place for a couple of hours, I can't walk properly or drive at all until I have settled back into my physical body, it is horrible and I can feel the disconnection, I don't think I want to come back, I want to stay with them.

When I am in spirit in my sleep time I am taken to some awful places but never am I hurt or touched by anything, I am just there to FEEL and my Spirit group know exactly what it is I need to help me feel my denied fears. When I was younger it was always Tidal waves and once I had an experience that was so terrifying that as this Tidal wave came up to me and was just about to engulf me when it froze and just stopped right in front of me, and frozen in it were many Dolphins and one of them spoke to me, beautiful, and I will never forget it. Many of my experiences have been very scary and involving floods, tidal waves, apocalyptic scenes where I am in the middle of devastation but I am never touched by it, just watching what is going on around me like I am in a cocoon where all I have to do is FEEL. It stays with me for as long as I need it to, until I have expressed all of the feelings from it and I can remember every detail because I was actually there, it's a part of my healing and I need it.

All I have do is ask before I go to sleep to be shown what I need to heal myself, I like it this way, in my sleep time, because I can feel it all so much more because I am there, in the experience, feeling it and no matter how bad it is, I know it is true to what I have unhealed within me. I really want it and I ask with such a true longing in me and I am taken to where I need to go to Feel. Every part of my life is about my healing and my sleep time is no exception, it is not just a dream, it is a continuation of my healing life but even better and more real, being helped by my spirit friends to feel. What Nanna Beth has written about Spirit Realm travelling has confirmed what I felt to be true and that I have felt I was actually there having the experience for my healing.

Thank you James for sharing Nanna Beth and John's conversation with me, as you know I get so much more from it, it helps me too.

### **FOUNDING MYSTICS 2007 CONFERENCE as per John Doel:**

**Monday: 2 July 07**

**A world trip in 90 seconds!**

At about 1.30 on Monday night I joined Perry Kimelman and Graham Golding in a healing process being provided by Perry. Perry was finishing with Graham when I joined.



Perry requested that **I release Pascas Project to God**. This I did – successfully apparently. Then I felt this incredible sensation come over me. Apparently my body started to shake and choke and splutter like a T model Ford on steroids. I could see a kind of terror on Graham's face, but the panic appearing on Perry's face was something else. The thought of heart attack was emerging on his mind. I had no physical feelings what so ever, so I 'felt' fine. For ninety seconds or so I went on an incredible journey.

The speed of this travel was at such a rate I could see light fall away from behind me. I never considered light to go so incredibly slow. When needing to change course, I did not experience any G-force. There was no feeling of gravity.

In this time, I visited every Pascas Health Clinic, all 4,000 or so, I visited the Pascas Health Sanctuary's, I visited every proposed commercial enterprise that we have envisaged. More importantly, I visited all the Pascas Parks. These Parks will receive nearly 500 million visitors through out every 10 years.

What is incredible was the serene, calm and joyous faces on people, that I observed, in all of these establishments. These beautiful expressions on every ones face was everywhere.

This tour covered 42 countries, if not more. These centres are predominantly in remote and emerging communities and economies.

With the Pascas Health Clinics established, we have the capacity to manage 28 million life threatening episodes per annum with a focus upon HIV/AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria. We have been introduced to non-drug based treatment programs for these illnesses. The Clinics will also provide a comprehensive range of medical assistance services.

To date, we have been introduced to more than 400 unique technologies and innovations which have commercial application within remote and emerging communities. These are to be supported and

introduced via the Pascas Clinics to create employment and expand the economies within these communities. Many more innovations will be added to the agenda as we proceed.

The Pascas Parks are edutainment (education / entertainment) venues, a form of theme park without rides! Each regional and main Park will have the capacity to receive 5 million visitors per annum. They are spiritual centres. Research suggests that, on average, each visitors consciousness will rise by 60 points as per the MoC scale.

The incredible bliss pervaded everyone within these centres and activities. The joy expressed was incomprehensible and impossible to describe. The beauty of what we are to achieve is beyond question.

What I realised is what is proposed and planned for more than 25 years is DONE !!!

It is all done.

What is now required is to adopt the input, guidance and recommendations of the Council of Elders and ensure that it is DONE BETTER.

**Tuesday: 3 July 07**                      **“Burning Hat Band”**  
**Grace Sears Workshop: Transmissions of Divine Energy, [www.deekshafire.com](http://www.deekshafire.com)**

Grace’s introduction of the Oneness Blessing, but in the purer form of Deeksha Blessing was an experience that I will never forget.

We formed a circle of 19. For some reason I felt I had to sit immediately in front of Grace on the other side of the circle which I did.

She started talking. After a short while, I felt the right side of my head start to warm up and crackle away. The sensation was in the circle where one’s hat would sit around your skull. The sensation extended to the left side. Then the juice ramped up. Then it felt as though it was shooting up through the crown of my head. I did not feel anything coming up my spine.

Then it seemed to be exploding.

Grace continued on with her story of how this person was cooking behind her. At that point I tried to intimate to her, how about the guy in front of her.

Apparently my very red face caught her attention.

This went on for maybe 40 minutes. I don’t know. I was trying to manifest a fire bucket full of ice so I could quell this sensation. The term, ‘burning ring of fire’ has taken on a new meaning for me.

Dee (Diedre Loecher) on my right tried to lessen the sensation. Norm Shealy (Dr) on my left ‘worked’ on the top end of my spine. Meanwhile I just sat there crackling and sizzling away. Actually felt quite calm about it – until it shot down my body and then everyone was aware of my predicament.

As Grace proceeded to provide the Deeksha, it settled down and I participated in that. When I returned to my chair, it juiced up again, but not to the same level as previously.





Interestingly, when Dr Norm Shealy took his turn to participate in the Deeksha, I thought that this will be interesting, how is Grace going to ram any more spirit into this phenomenal being. Well she got stuck, neither of them could move for more than 20 minutes. How did I anticipate this?

After the session, still crackling away, I asked Grace what had happened, she said she did not know. Michael Tamura, who sat besides her, looking directly at me, when asked, said he did not know. If I had known that these two incredible people did not know what was going on with me then panic would have been in order. Norm Shealy stated that I had a kundalini surge and Perry Kimelman suggested that I was releasing all the pain that I had observed and absorbed over many centuries. (It appears as though the experience may have been a Cosmic Fire download, not a Kundalini surge which is upward.)

Nearly a week later, the sizzling and crackling has nearly subsided. This experience continued for another three or four months and occasionally reoccurred from time to time thereafter.

### **SOLID INVESTMENT FORUM MODERATORS BRIEFED on the GREAT U-TURN**

Sunday, 10 September 2017: Hi James, (note from John)

A question for Nanna Beth, if you please.

This morning, we conducted a teleconference with the moderators on the SIworldcare.com forum. I basically outlined the full extent and purpose of the Solid Investment saga and what it is to be put into place to achieve for humanity over the next 1,000 years, both financially and spiritually. How far was this discussion / talk distributed through the universes please?

Nanna Beth: We give you ten out ten for trying John. How was it received by those listening to you? A few were in awe of how ambitious your project sounds, not really knowing what to make of it; others were a bit overcome with the enormity thinking it's all pie in the sky; and some were open minded enough to hear you out and think more about it.

However the whole exercise was good for you John, and that's all that matters. There will be many more such conferences to do with it all, and you just keep being how you feel you want to be, don't compromise yourself sending it out there, and even though a lot of people won't understand what's really going on, or at times, what the hell you are talking about, those who will need to and want to will try to find out and want more, and things will slot into place for them over time. For a lot of people it's like a foreign language, but once you get your money, then they'll sit up and take more notice thinking perhaps this guy is not so off the planet as we thought.

And as far the rest of the universe is concerned, it was very well received, we were all tuned in, don't you worry about that, A+++ entertainment, that's for sure. You, all by yourself, making such great announcements to the world, it's the stuff of legends! Nanna Beth

Later:

James: Hi Nanna Beth, I have to ask again – you still reckon John is going to get his money?

Nanna Beth: Oh yes James, it's on its way, it's being prepared for him. I know it's taking its time, and it's a long drawn out procedure, however as we've told you, there are good reasons for this, which you are feeling within yourself and can see how much it's helping you grow and change in your involvement with John leading up to the money coming.

James: Yes, even tonight I've gone through more stuff because of what John is doing, it being about having people taking me seriously, what I've written, people thinking its good enough to take seriously enough to want to work on it and fix up. I've never experienced anything like that, my parents, no one, none of my teachers, no one took me seriously, and so I don't take myself seriously. Marion's the first person who has, and she takes herself and me so seriously I don't even understand, but I feel at least something new is opening up within me.

Nanna Beth: So you can see how it's having a good effect on you James, and will continue to do so, as that's the whole point of the exercise for everyone, John included, to have a good effect upon you all.

James: It would be nice to think that Nanna Beth, but I've been feeling just how very difficult the Healing is and how few people I'm sure will want to tackle it. What if you're happy in a relationship with your partner, child and their children, and yet feeling you have problems and deep traumas, you start doing your Healing, surely that would lead eventually to all your relationships breaking up? Can people do their Healing whilst maintaining their relationships?

Nanna Beth: You and Marion have. If people understand what it's about and accept, encourage and support each other, then they will; and if not, then they will fail because those relationships are too false anyway, even if they seem to be stable and loving. And it's none of your concern James, as you've been feeling of late, because it's for each person to work it out for themselves. And people will start and stop, will progress a little then hit their barriers and reject it, only to pick it up later or when in spirit, just as other people will be able to push through those barriers, and possibly even through them all, right the way through to completing their Healing. And then more people will gain some understanding of it without actually doing it, which will set them up to be receptive in spirit; and there will be every conceivable variation of the above, and none of it is yours or anyone else's concern other than the person themselves. And for you, we Celestials, John, Samantha, all anyone else can do, is simply share what you think and feel at the time, just as with anything in life, and then it's still up to that person to do whatever they want.

And it's the same with spirits in the Divine Love Healing worlds (3, 5, 7 Divine Love Mansion Worlds). Not everyone embraces the truth of the Healing and then sets about knuckling down applying themselves to it like Kevin did. He's actually more the rarity, most spirits come and go and do a bit and spend more time exploring the controlling aspects of their minds before they settle down into committing themselves to it.

So it will be taken up by people, picked and pulled apart, some people will have ruinous experiences with their relationships all failing, others not so, others even developing new relationships because of it. It's just life, nothing different other than introducing a new set of truths, and ones that can actually help the individual get out of their wrongness rather than lead them deeper into it.

And over the years and through the next age and beyond, there will be a subtle progress being made by humanity. Collectively it will evolve out of its darkness, and we Celestial spirits will be instrumental in that. From our vantage point we can see, and consequently, nurture, the spiritual evolution of humanity, which is our new roles, now humanity is being technically set free of the Rebellion and Default. So really we Celestials are stepping into the empty shoes of the wayward Lanonandek Daughters and Sons. We're effectively taking over from the Daligastias, Caligastias, and even the Satans and Lucifers. The Melchizedeks are affording us this extremely rare experience. We are SOOOOOO lucky, you have no idea how lucky, and to be in the lower Celestials at this time, for us to be chosen by our Mother and Father to have this incredible opportunity, one that is unheard of, for the Melchizedeks to step aside so much allowing us to step into the breach. They could easily do it all, simply giving us



instructions to carry out, and that too would be a wonderful experience, but for them to effectively give right over, to only remain in an advisory capacity, you've got no idea how incredible this is for us. And it will be for many people too coming from Earth who will slot into their place and carry on the good work over here, for there is plenty to do and it's going to be for the rest of humanity's spiritual development, at least until it is fully Healed, both on Earth and in all the Mansion Worlds, and then even possibly after that, for the regular way of the higher spirits helping humanity is so distorted, so completely not how it would ordinarily be, so we're all in an incredibly unique position.

And we don't have our hands tied like those before us did. We're being given the reigns, more so every day. It's simply incredible James, incredible what we are being allowed to do, and how lucky we are, and as to what effect it will and is having on us all, god only knows, but we do increasingly appreciate what a rare gift we've had bestowed on us.

James: Yes, I see what you mean. And so really it's the same for John and Sam and everyone who becomes involved in it, they doing their part on Earth instead of like you in the Celestial realms.

Nanna Beth: Yes, just as incredible, which will unfold for them and which they will come to understand. To think that humanity is to start making its 'U-Turn', as John says, you can't have a more extraordinary experience, other than when the Rebellion first began, and yet back then, it happened in stages and so subtly that the people and the mind spirits involved didn't really appreciate the severity or enormity of what was involved, just as like when Mary and Jesus came. But everyone can now know because you James are telling them, as we can tell people through you, because you understand it, which is why we can say what we are saying to you. So people and the spirits involved can understand the bigger picture, can appreciate what's happening and how incredible it all is, knowing they are playing an instrumental role in it, in something that is so big, so incredible, that it's almost unfathomable. The Rebellion is ending, it's all but ended – ENDED. After all these years of suffering, how much suffering and pain, how much heartache, bloodshed, misery, hatred and so many people feeling so unloved, and now it's ending, never to get worse – OVER. And so the recovery, healing time, can begin. The wounds and traumas can be brought out and all the bad feelings expressed and the truth seen. All the evil, darkness, all the sins and errors, they can all be brought to light and transformed out of the human soul. What could be more amazing?



And with that outpouring by me, I will go James. My love to you all, and from us all over here in the Celestials Heavens – Nanna Beth (from the 3<sup>rd</sup> sphere of the Celestial Heavens).

And later again (having talked with Nanna Beth in my mind whilst making Marion's dinner.)

Nanna Beth: And we don't have a clue James. None of us are experts in how to wrestle control of the Evil One's from the hearts and souls of humanity. It's all so new for us, we're learning about it as we go, just as you are. So for us, all these delays for John and Crystal are good, we need time, you need time, we need to see the intricacies that are unfolding, observing you and Marion and what Samantha is going through every minute of the day and night. Observing how John and all the people he interacts with are dealing with the new information, how it's affecting them, what their thoughts and feelings are. So we're all in this together, it's not us controlling or guiding you, you are affecting us just as much as we are you. And that's how it's going to be all the way along. No one is an expert. Not even the Melchizedeks, the Angels, the Higher Ups – not even Mary or Jesus understand all that's going on and how we're all being affected. We're all in this together feeling and working our way along as it all

unfolds, because there aren't even any precedents set, it's ALL NEW, every moment of it, it all affecting and influencing every other part all the time. And we need every Celestial we can get to keep abreast of it, and it's only just beginning to gather a little momentum, the snowball is just beginning to see some slight movement, so what happens when it's racing down the hill, shit we'll all be flying by the seat of our pants – AND WE CAN'T WAIT!

So we've all been thrown in the deep end by our Mother and Father, and so how incredible is that, I can't say it enough, it's too much to think about, to fully take in, so we all just keep attending to all we feel, one feeling at a time, for whatever else can anyone do!

So now I have finished James and will leave you, as you need time to let my excited energy settle again, sorry for stirring you up so much, but I can't help it, my light is shining very bright today, we're all feeling so good, the Mistress Mary and Master Jesus were here amongst us, we didn't see them ourselves but we tuned in and saw all they were doing and what they were saying to those spirits they were talking too. So we're all on a high from that, and part of what they were saying is what I'm conveying to you now, so it's all so exciting and I can't help myself. So I will tear myself away, I know, it's very un-Nanna Beth-like of me today, but do you feel me James, see, I'm still really just a little girl who can feel so excited with her new spirit life! And do we ever really grow up, are we always to remain a child of God... and I hope so, because it sure feels good.

I will go now for the third time, so goodnight to you James, I'll drag myself away and disconnect my light so your chest can regain its composure. I'll speak to you soon. My love to you all, it is all happening, have no doubt about that, it's all moving along perfectly, it couldn't be better, and I love you all. Bye now – Nanna Beth.

James: Good fun Nanna Beth, nice to feel you so excited. I hope I feel like that one day.

### Simon is near Konstanz:

Konstanz is a city on Lake Constance (Bodensee), in southern Germany. Its preserved medieval district of Niederburg includes the Romanesque Konstanz Cathedral, known for its mix of decorative styles and a Gothic spire. The town hall is covered in delicate frescoes and has a Renaissance-style courtyard. The Rosgartenmuseum chronicles the region's cultural history, exhibiting prehistoric to 20th-century objects.



### Elizabeth Blackburn QC

An experienced and highly regarded silk with specialist expertise in wet shipping disputes. Her diverse practice includes marine insurance, pollution, collision and salvage actions as well as shipbuilding and international maritime law.



**Strengths:** "She is on top of the detail." "She is very good at setting up from the outset where the case needs to go, she will prepare a very comprehensive strategy."

2014 – Joint Head of Stone Chambers

2016 – Joint Head of London, St Philips Stone Chambers



John: Hello Helen and Nanna Beth,

Monday, 11 September 2017

Are two of the five chambers that Lord Milverton assigned the task of documentation collation into packages being St Philips Chambers and Stone Chambers, now the merged single Chamber that Elizabeth Blackburn is Joint Head?

Nanna Beth: Yes.

John: If so, is Elizabeth Blackburn involved with the bringing together of documentation and the assembling of packages that Michael Richards is to distribute?

Nanna Beth: Yes.

John: Does Elizabeth Blackburn have personal funds held up from access as of a result of the arrangements that Lord Milverton put in place to ensure that the Solid Investment accounts are paid out?

Nanna Beth: No, she's not personally involved, nor does she have any real understanding as to the enormity of what's involved, that being on your side John. She's just doing her part in what he instructed her to do. She is very thorough and will see to it that it's completed as to his wishes, but that's about all.

John: Simon Church appears to be able to go for a walk, and from his home he is able to wonder across the German / Switzerland border. Is he living in Konstanz in Germany at the western reaches of Lake Constance (Bodensee), or nearby?

Nanna Beth: Yes, near Konstanz, and he's able to move about, he's not too restrained, although he's starting to sweat it out as to what might be in store for him now his uncle has died.

James: I just spoke with John having written the above; and so why did Simon cross the border, what was that all about?

Nanna Beth: He wanted to see what would happen. His security people told him it wasn't a smart move should he still want their protection, however he wanted to see for himself and suffered accordingly as John told you James. (Stashed into the boot of a car to be smuggled back over the border.) He's of two minds: fed up with the restrictions placed on him; yet not wanting to aggravate or annoy anyone into giving him more of a hard time. And he is really scared of what Crystal will put him through – the third degree – because he's worried that he'll have to spill the beans of which he doesn't know all or how far he should go so as not to cause more problems for himself. And the best thing would be for him to contact Crystal himself, however he's been advised strongly against doing such a thing, so to sit tight, shut up and it will 'get sorted'.

Also, it would be worth while Crystal bearing in mind that once she gets the material from the Chambers, contacting Elizabeth Blackburn for a chat or two. And you shouldn't have to wait too much longer John. It's all coming together and will be sent on its way.



## Solid Investment Update – Teleconference with Moderators

Saturday 10 September 2017

2.00pm Pacific East Coast time

being Sunday 7.00am Gold Coast Australia time

Host and Moderator: Rudy De Bruyn

Present: Rudy, Bonnie, Diane, Tom, Martin, David, John:

Well, Ladies and Gentlemen, this is the first time we have been able to speak together, and this is probably the first time that I (John) have understood what this adventure is about, what we are all involved in, and the size of this Solid Investment adventure.

No one has been able to comprehend the size of this event. The Solid Investment adventure is part of the biggest event in the history of humanity.

Firstly, never has there been a financial event of this magnitude:

As of 23 June 2006, there were 98,930 accounts with some US\$285,034,772 deposited therein, that being an average investment of US\$2,891 per account. When the website retired from existence in the first week of July 2006, there was something a little less than US\$300 million in the fund pool

Around the middle of 2007, the fund pool that came under the oversight of a German Judge was US\$300 billion. This consists of four accounts, each with US\$60 billion and a further account for ‘administration’ of another US\$60 billion, total being US\$300 billion. In a year, the fund had grown possibly 1,000 fold. That is around the middle of 2007, some ten years ago.

During the years 2008 through to 2011, we observed some 100,000 payouts amounting to US\$20 trillion. The transaction file that we have built up was from information supplied daily on activities, hence the transaction file that we have built up is of enormous importance for further investigation. Of these payouts we were able to confirm, to varying degrees, some 245 payouts being received of an average of US\$91 million each. That amounted to confirmed payouts being received by these individuals of US\$22,283,700,000, that is some US\$22.3 billion. This is on the extreme other end of the scale from a Ponzi. Ponzi schemes cannot payout more than they receive, let alone nearly 80 times the core fund, and that is only those payouts that we identified.

Even with these payouts, the core cash pool of US\$300 billion remains intact!

And now we are ten years further down the track. What else has the fund done? The European Union bailout in 2012 was around US\$8 trillion. The USA refinancing via Lord Milverton was around US\$12 trillion. Possibly, the European Bailout fund is part of the Solid Investment pool of funds. Apparently there may be between 9 to 16 ‘pots of gold’!



proportions of what Crystal is to confront.



So, why the delays? What is this all part of? Why are we involved?

## **This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.**

Little is understood as to what is unfolding here.

There are two levels at work to suppress mankind, the established man-made religions and these money controllers, who are keeping the lid on humanity so far as our being able to truly spiritually grow.



The Machinery of Money is necessary to fund the Global Humanitarian Fund, that is to enable humanity to begin to implement a massive U-Turn in its way of living. That is an element of the second aspect of this event.

The adventure that we are within, the planning for it commenced on the 31 May 1914, that is over one hundred years ago. In 1914 the commencement of the plan started to unfold with the writing down of the Padgett Messages through James Padgett which took place from 1914 through to 1923. Auxiliary writings continued through 1925 to 1935 which is referred to as The Urantia Book. The Dr Daniel Samuels writings from 1954 to 1963, followed by Hans Radax from 2001 to 2003, and since then there have been enormous amounts of writings by several others, including those of James Moncrief.

In essence, you can consider that the New Testament has been extended by some 10,000 pages.

Firstly, what we are looking at is the releasing of the control by the few money controllers who literally dominate the way forward of most governments. What is in the plan by the money controllers is the breaking up of the European Union. And the further subjugation of them to further debt so as to absolutely control each of the nations states within the European Union. That part of the plan started to be crystallised with US\$8 trillion that was made available through our own fund pool that was the European Bailout.

It is really up to the members of the European Union if they want to break up and then be subjected to the money controller's total control being thrust upon them. Individually, they will be in a weaker position than collectively as they now are. Or do they want to resist and work to reverse this scenario?

Nevertheless, the US\$20 trillion that has already been paid out will be a leverage to unfold and drawback money controller's interests. The one hundred thousand payouts were overseen by the German Government through their Courts. The German Government can elect to clawback the US\$20 trillion. The process of doing that will bring to the public's attention their fullness of their deviousness and corruption. Many pre-eminent personalities of commerce and government, around the world, may become encapsulated within the clawback process.

In this manner, as an example, payouts that went to Russian business leaders, one such leader paid US\$100 million for a property in USA sight unseen, and the vendor of that property, unknowingly, is now its leader.

The Panama Papers that were released, several years ago, oddly enough into German hands, encapsulates some 15,000 banking accounts, that was set up by or through the lead payout bank for the Solid Investment transactions, to enable the facilitation of a bulk of these payouts. Thus the tracking of the payouts is in two ways, are already public records. All of the 100,000 payouts have been recorded as wire transfers and their copies are permanently kept by the Bank for International Settlements (BIS). Plus the Panama Papers will further disclose additional linkages to the benefactors of those accounts.

One account that was traced during the payouts was identifying how the payouts were actually being manipulated. Accounts within the Solid Investment database were being modified. How this was done was they were assigned an extra digit to the account number, usually an alpha letter, and then what was created were false email addresses and bank accounts. The account of Budigower was 'paid' thirteen (13) times, each time its full entitlement apparently. The account of Budigower is my account. You can possibly understand the trauma that I experienced when I was pre-advised by our internal observers within the wire department of the lead payout bank that it was scheduled to be processed / paid within the next four hours, not to receive any notification thereof on my computer. But now we understand how the events were unfolding. Thus, we true account holders were covers for payouts that were illegal.

These payouts not only implicate members of commerce, they implicate governments, including possibly the United Kingdom Government.

The process that may unfold after the locked in payout processing to us real account holders may well be the clawbacks. The clawback, is that for those who previously received payouts during 2008 to 2011, is that they will be asked to return those funds. The next phase of the disruption of the money controllers is that the same data would be fed to the taxation authorities of each of the countries for those beneficiaries. And, of course, undisclosed income typically results in the doubling of the primary income tax rate that has been avoided. And also late payment penalties are further imposed, which literally means a further 'clawback' of 100% yet again, a second bite. Now, this will eat away at the money controllers, particularly their followers who may be less well protected.

It was expected that we would walk away from the Solid Investment (SI) adventure and that, in fact, if we had of been paid out the US\$300 billion, say, four or five years ago, it is most likely that we would not have woken up to the full extent of this massive global fraud. I think that everyone that I am speaking to now would have been more than satisfied to have received the payouts that they anticipated through the Julius Simulator, and then go away and celebrate, and get on with their lives. And, in fact, Crystal and I were of that opinion also.



The delays have enabled us to realise just how many pots of gold there may be, and the implications of this whole saga has for humanity in disrupting the control of the money men, run by the few over all the peoples of the world. If you look at the debt of each country, you will find no country with surplus funds. Why is that most countries have a net external debt? The closest that is in balance is the Russian Government.

<https://www.sbs.com.au/ondemand/program/the-putin-interviews>

12 June to 15 June 2017

<http://www.globalresearch.ca/video-direct-line-with-vladimir-putin-on-russias-economy/5594996>

[https://www.rbth.com/politics\\_and\\_society/2017/06/15/direct-line-putin-live-782915](https://www.rbth.com/politics_and_society/2017/06/15/direct-line-putin-live-782915) June 17, 2017

[www.globalresearch.ca/demonizing-russian-media/5558689](http://www.globalresearch.ca/demonizing-russian-media/5558689)

[https://www.expatica.com/ru/healthcare/Healthcare-in-Moscow\\_104030.html](https://www.expatica.com/ru/healthcare/Healthcare-in-Moscow_104030.html)

The propaganda that the world is fed through the media, particularly for Russia, is grossly misleading. Russia is possibly one of the most stable and constructive countries on the planet. When you look around the world, you never find where the funds are actually coming from. How was it possible that one man could write a cheque for US\$8 trillion, having written out a cheque for US\$12 trillion a year or so before, I am referring to the US refinancing transaction.

All this is about is reducing and disrupting and eliminating the false controls that are imposed upon humanity at all levels. And I mean at all levels. But, in the first place it is necessary to disrupt the control by the few.

And the second part of the transaction that has been put into plan, progressively over the past 100 years, is the full explanation of what was meant to be delivered to us 2,000 years ago are the teachings and guidance as to how we are to live. This is now identified and documented in a manner that is outlining a way to live, which is the way we are to live. That is, to follow our feelings.

And the subjugation of the woman is to be put aside. It is the woman that is our spiritual leader. It is the woman that is closest to their feelings. It is the woman that will actually enable us to understand in what way we are, and how to discover the truth of our feelings, and to live according to our feelings. This way of living is literally the U-Turn that humanity is to work its way through over the next 1,000 years.

It has to start somewhere. This education platform has to be funded. And that is why the Global Humanitarian Fund is part of the distribution of funds through the Solid Investment saga.

The reason for the delays has been to enable for us to become aware of the true purpose of what we are involved in, and also for the funds to grow to a level that will enable the whole plan to be fully implemented financially.

It was recognised by those who were constructing the plan for the U-Turn that no group within humanity would donate significantly enough funds to enable the whole plan to be implemented, on a global fashion, without hesitation, and without restriction.

So, Ladies and Gentlemen, you are sitting, not only looking at your payouts not only being significantly greater than would you could have imagined, but also the implementation of humanities U-Turn. Of which each individual payout is of great importance to each and everyone of us, but the global benefits and the winding back of control for the whole of humanity, without any community being omitted, will be the greatest gift that we could ever facilitate through our patience, endurance, and continuing ways of assisting and nudging forward the realisation of the whole plan.

Now, you are probably correct in saying; why haven't I explained this before. The reality is that I didn't know. It is only since December 2016, ten months ago, that the full explanation started to become apparent. The documentation of that explanation is now some 500 pages in length (Pascas Worldcare – Against the Odds), and it continues to unfold literally every day. As to the depth, strength and veracity of the whole agenda, the delays have been bringing about clarity of what we are to do.

Nothing in the history of humanity has equalled this. This is literally the turning around of a situation that was created 200,000 years ago, so that we can start to live the way that we are intended to live.

If you want to ask questions, please proceed to do so.

Tom: You described a process for investors that is to ensue, hopefully in the near future, those steps being to pay the investors, then to see the clawbacks advanced, then the releasing of data to the taxing authorities to be leveraged. I believe there may have been a point before that.

John: First of all, the payout process is, hopefully and absolutely, is separate from any other consequences or events. The payout processes are to be firmly locked into place, totally and independent of any potential of other events unfolding. The clawback opportunity may be instigated by government, and potentially that will be the German Government due to their key investigator being a prior president of that country.

The clawbacks will have no impact or involvement on the administration, who are to implement the payout process. The payout process will be totally independent of that. Should the German Government instigate a clawback process, it is likely what would follow would be the involving of the taxing authorities subsequent to the clawback process being exhausted, to enable unpaid taxes to be collected by the taxing authorities around the world from those beneficiaries of the illegal payouts.

Now the taxing authorities, imposing such revenue gathering will probably involve certain governments to change their legislation to specifically target these transactions, which maybe most likely due to the large volume of funds being involved.

Bonnie: I am not sure how exactly so that Rothschild fits into all of this. I believe that I have been seeing that that family is the mastermind behind this global new world order; global government, one economy. Am I seeing what I am seeing and skimming through correctly?

Visit:           The Rothschild Conspiracy explained in 4 minutes:  
<https://www.facebook.com/anonews.co/videos/1201399899871567/>

                  How The Ashkenazi Jews Conquered The West  
<http://wikiurls.com/?https://biblicisminstitute.wordpress.com/2015/07/28/how-the-ashkenazi-jews-conquered-the-west/>

John: As we understand it, the Baron was not fully aware of the 'Rothschild's' global agenda. What we understand is that the Baron was treated in the same way as he treated everyone else. Fed information that he needed to know, to enable him to do what he did do, and in fact, the Baron was a master craftsman, even though he played a game with us, he also played a game with the Rothschilds.

Now, it is understood that the Rothschilds are at the pinnacle of the plan that you are talking about, which also entails the collapse of the European Union and the further subjecting of the individual nation

states to gross debt to bring them all to their knees under their plan. It appears as though the money machine that will partially come into our control, may be significant enough to enable to disrupt that plan. If that is the case, then maybe the whole plan may become destabilised.

So, indirectly, the average investment of around US\$3,000 by us small peons has grown into significance collectively to be able to disrupt the master plan that you are referring to, or to contribute, with others, to its disruption.

So, indirectly Bonnie, you have confronted the Rothschilds and you will probably be part of their unplugging, as all of us will.

Rudy: They are obviously aware that this is happening and they are not the type of people who will just put their heads down, so what is to be expected as far as a backlash against these efforts?

John: Interestingly, this is where the Baron's craftiness has come into play. In blocking our funds from distribution until he was dead dead, he also blocked a massive amount of their funds. Their fund pool can't be released until we are paid. So, for them to be paid, they are actually supporting that we are to be paid. But they do not know what the Baron has accumulated for us to be paid with.

Rudy: Who are the masters of this plan that we are actually unknown parts of? Who is still driving that?

John: The actual plan, in execution in the physical is actually vested in Crystal – singularly. And that is why support for her has been so extremely important. The tenacity and capabilities of Crystal is beyond question. But also; beyond comprehension.

Tom: Who in the Rothschilds are driving their plan?

John: It appears to be a senior member of the family who lives in London.

The reality of those to who you are referring to, is that they are all extremely matured gentlemen, and they are not getting the ongoing support of the younger members of the families. So, the stamina and capacity to continue on with their game plan is not hereditary.

Rudy: I guess we are literally at the doorstep of this whole event?

John: We truly are. We are at the crux of it. Now, we don't know all the steps and stairs that keep unfolding. But it does appear as though the paperwork that is being drawn from the 5, now 4 legal chambers is coming together. (Two of the law chambers merged together.) And the documents will be assembled and packaged and given to the Trustee. We understand that the Trustee does have other business activities, and it may take him a few more days than for what is intended, however, the packages are on track to be assembled and disbursed.

One of those packages goes to Simon, and in essence, it is a message to Simon to listen to Crystal and do what she tells him to do. The Baron built this in more than two years ago. The Baron's body went onto life support about August 2015. And while his body was on life support, he was not dead dead.

Simon has had no contact with Crystal. Simon is in Germany, in fact he is close to the Switzerland border. He has his own body guards, and there are body guards watching them, and the German secret police watch them all! Simon is not to leave Germany. Apparently, a few days ago, he went for a walk

from his home and walked across the border into Switzerland, being lost. His security trundled him into a boot of a car and returned him home. Simon is more safe than anyone could possibly be, more so than anyone on the planet.

Rudy: Talk about safety, does Crystal have an equivalent protection.

John: There will be. Oddly enough within the Baron's packages there will be facilities to put security into place. It appears as though the Baron thought about everything, more so than anyone else could have done so. The guy was brilliant.

Rudy: So now what for us? Do we have to sit tight and wait for the package to arrive for Crystal? Then she is going to need to study that. One of the first activities, I assume, she is going to have to fly to Austria to verify the funds and to get access to them?

John: Well, actually it will be to Switzerland to implement a clearer understanding and meeting with Simon, and possibly also with the German representative. Then will follow the connection with the Austrian bankers.

Rudy: What role do you still see the Germans to play, if Crystal is truly in charge of the funds and the payout process?

John: They can be extra-ordinarily supportive, doing so, should they so wish. They will be able to bring about a higher degree of security and safety for Crystal. In the long term, this would help them to recover from the situation that the Rothschilds have put them into through their manipulations via the Baron.

Martin: So the upcoming elections, are they going to put any more pressure on the German Government to get it all done?

John: It appears to be very positively clear that Angela Merkel will continue in her role as Chancellor. Angela Merkel is pro-actively supportive of our payouts being put into play, and without having a change of government, this means that we do not have to go through the re-education process.

If you watch our SI saga closely, you will find that the key players in every situation is a woman. The German representative in USA is a woman. In fact, a very dynamic lady. Further, the collation of documents through the legal Chambers in London is the responsibility of a highly respected lady, who is also a Queens Council.

Tom: The meeting with the German representative in USA is to be set up again shortly, is it not?

John: Crystal's lawyer in Minneapolis will be back in his office mid week and steps will be taken to have that meeting shortly thereafter.

Rudy: Are we going to have to gather funds to sponsor Crystal to Switzerland?

John: I doubt it. It is all a case of what is in place and what is organised. The only way to really look at this is we take each day and we follow the bouncing ball and we deal with it as we go along. Clearly, if we turn around and say that the green light is loud and clear and it is flashing luminously all over the planet, the support from the forum would obviously escalate in a way to ensure that all of this gets done. People will then be able to see the end game.

Rudy: More again on Crystal. You were going to educate us a little bit in how we should see ourselves working together, and how your relationship and Crystal impacts us, your roll in so far as shielding her, and how that should impact us, or what rules should we play by?

John: Basically, Crystal's role is the money side of the transaction. My role is the Global Humanitarian Fund. The two go together. Crystal and I do work particularly fluidly together. When ever we have ever had to find unique skills, invariably somebody out of the forum has popped up from the woodwork from never-never land, and taken the lead and resolved the gap in missing skills and connectivity. A case in point being the gentleman that has just convened this teleconference. Though he has been in the background for several years with his undying support, all of a sudden he is pro-active. You go at the other extreme, the legal advice that Crystal has been afforded is predominantly coming from a retired Texas Judge. No one has connected directly with him because he has maintained his confidentiality in what he has been doing. It literally is amazing when you look at the skills of individual people that are a part of this machine.

(Come to think of it, without hundreds of people being harmed by this one event, and the existence of a forum, the event of the 'borrowing' of the fund pool, the required skills would not have been found to resolve this event.)

Rudy: What kind of message or instructions would you have for us to get through the next couple of weeks or month or so? How can we effectively support you and Crystal?

John: The biggest thing that I see coming about is that a lot of points that I have just raised will enable each of us to be more pro-active on the forum. Building the confidence up of the forum members. Though you can clearly see from some questions, some people cannot comprehend many of the aspects of what we are talking about. Those others who don't say anything still need these incomprehensible questions addressed. This is occurring more frequently in the last few days, more so than what it has for awhile. It is a great pleasure to be able to have more people, such as us in this discussion, to have a broader picture of the enormity of this matter. It is clearly the largest event in the history of humanity.

It is actually the disruption of all the overt control within all levels of humanity, within every country on the planet, and the release of the understanding of how we are truly meant to follow our feelings, being our way of living. This is contrary to what has been imposed upon us for the past 200,000 years. This is contrary to how our parents handed down to us what they believed, as to what they understood as being correct, which is clearly incorrect.

Bonnie: That raises another question. There was talk sometime ago about Chinese Dragon Family. Are they still part of the picture?

John: There has been no comment, or no aspect of their involvement for the past two or three years.

Bonnie: So, could they be a different bunch?

John: I don't know. Typically, what now happens is that scenario will somehow become apparent to us and we will understand how this interacts. I would see such an involvement unfold as a consequence of other events that are yet to unfold.

Rudy: Another type of question on investing. We participated in this investment program, and all the way the money was put into instruments that were probably turn note programs that probably delivered

these types of returns, and they were kind of governed by a style of Brenton Woods and some of the humanitarian projects objectives. Are we now going to see that these types of projects will no longer become available?

John: I cannot see how we can continue to have those methods and those practices continuing, because they were created to subjugate humanity, not free it up. Subjugation is what will be dismantled, which will include all the dictatorship situations on the planet, all the communist centrally controlled scenarios. In other words; where people are not freely expressing themselves, you will see a disruption.

Martin: The size of this, I can just begin to shape and see how big it is. To understand it, this is a very tall order.

John: I cannot comprehend it, and I am living at the front door of it.

Rudy: I guess at this point in time, the context that we should let play out is to let them – those who are generally having difficulty in understanding – in the scope of that they will get what is projected within the workings of the Julius Simulator, and maybe a little bit more. And then let this play out until payouts are proceeding before we can take the next step, I guess. And then finally widen the context of the whole exercise.

John: Absolutely true. The biggest difficulty is that you have had a group of people listen to one guy for ten or more years (me). It is now that we are expanding the voices so that people are able to get a wider balance of understanding.

Tom: Do you have a nuts and bolts of the next steps that we are looking forward to? Do you care to talk about what Crystal and her Attorney hope to achieve with the German Consulate, and how that may provoke Germany in any particular way?

John: The feedback through the Consulate in Minneapolis is literally to bring more attention to Germany's predicament; by them not embracing pro-actively in a constructive way is to their absolute detriment. This is to bring more urgency to their participation. We do not expect much from that meeting to take place. What is going to unfold is that the distribution of the Baron's packages will be the hammer on the nail for the Germans. The reality is that whatever leverage they thought they had will have disappeared with the release of the Baron's packages. It may turn out that other governments may take hold of the scenario and pursue the clawbacks and the alerting the taxing authorities of how to go for some additional revenue.

Tom: So the intent is to pile on a little bit, with the fact that Kohler's emissary missed the boat.

John: Kohler's emissary was pulled off. He was totally and absolutely frustrated. Welcome to the political world, it is full of crap and ineptitude. It is full of self-gratification and of a great waste of time and the people's resources. Kohler was stuck half way in between. Personally, I do expect that Kohler will become the supporting arm behind Crystal, and driving the German Government's involvement.

Rudy: I guess everything is centred around the receipt of the Baron's information package. And to actually to see what is truly in there, and how it is formulated, and whatever shape those documents are in that will transfer the control of all the funds to Crystal. That is basically it. Until that happens, there is little that can unfold in the meanwhile.

John: Correct. We have a few days of actually waiting.

Martin: Because of the enormity and because of the time to actually address the packages, there is already an amount of synecism that comes and goes, there presently is a rise in synecism. Presently negativity and conspiracy theories are rising.

Rudy: Martin, our role at this point of time, is to squelch all of that as much as possible. Just keep playing that same message that this is real, it is going to happen, there is a small delay, like I posted yesterday. There is nothing to be alarmed about. It will come through. With more than one voice, echo that same sentiment. Once the package comes in, once Crystal is fully aware of what is in it, then we can have another call like this when John can brief us what the essence is and what our next moves are, and what we can help with.

John: As we have bounced some of those 'funny' forum postings, we were actually answering questions for people who don't ask questions. Sometimes, those negative type comments that come onto the forum by others is actually constructive in picking up on issues to be addressed for the silent majority that come to the forum. They do a job. But some days you will feel like throwing bricks at them.

Tom: We are definitely moving out of the stage of where we are writing to the other side (opposition and their spies) as has been stated. That is, to people who are informers who go in the other direction. At this point, they are acutely aware of the package that is coming. It has been said, it was the Germans who knew about the package before Crystal did. Always have in one's back of one's mind that whatever you may be writing is going to a broader reach than this group and the few hundred people who are checking in regularly, and keep your vision up, if you will. Sometimes it is best to not even address the provoking question, but to just answer it with the truth or whatever and they seem to quieten down.

The game changer is this package that is coming out, it will change the rules about for those who will know what is about. The more they know, we know, and specifically you and Crystal know. The more that motivates them to start moving positively to getting payments done, whether that is a major role, or that becomes now a minor role, it really does not matter, they are all facing in the same direction, let us put it that way.

John: The biggest issue is that there are so many variables to every comment that we make, that it is hard to be precise.

Tom: I think it is a good reminder, guys, that every once in awhile to say that we do not have contacts, like John and Crystal have, like what we call even behind enemy lines. Those people are supportive. Many seem to think we have communications as if it is right on the table. Like as if we are there at the meeting so that we give right up to date information. And that is really not the case. Clearly, Crystal and John are spending hours every day getting snippets of information, looking at the patterns, and assembling. Then making strong conclusions based on a high level of assuredness that this is what we believe is going on, this is what is being heard and so forth. There are various methods of confirming that both John and Crystal are using. It is good that they differ because that helps to triangulate.

Bonnie: Can I ask what happened to the database. I heard that it is corrupt, but what has actually happened?

John: Sam Colins, in the progressing of the Settlement Agreement in the middle of 2007, gave the German Courts a copy of the database. That database, that the German Court has, is clean. It has only the real records that are required to complete this. Now, interestingly because of Sam Colins' support



for us, the little people, in what he did to stay alive, he had to forfeit all of his accounts in the Solid Investment agenda. And also change his name, and that of his family, and change his career, and change his location. Now, hopefully, the clean database that the German Court has will ultimately enable us to find his accounts and bring about a correcting of his situation.

The database that was used by the administration is the one that is corrupted. That is, the additional illegal accounts have been added into the database typically by adding an alpha additional identifier to a numeric identifier existing for all valid accounts, thus creating additional accounts.

In other words, the Budigower account has an alpha letter added to the beginning of the existing valid numeric number, and its email address changed. Now, some of the Solid Investment accounts have been paid out. What would follow is that on the corrupted database, those paid out accounts would be identifiable, but not on the German Court copy. Even within those now participating in this teleconference, with computer science background, would most likely have observed that those scenarios can be addressed.

Martin: Yes.

Rudy: The last time that I talked to Crystal about this specific topic, she conveyed to me that it is not just that the accounts that are keyed, that is the alpha / numeric number that was modified. That there is also dynamic behaviour that is modified, and that is going to require some very sensitive database technicians to clear that up. Because, when the payout records are generated, they should normally be generated one for each account. What seems to be happening is that they all get consolidated into a signal record so that it is unusable. And is that generation that is dynamic that is based on the accounts that are supposed to be processed for that day. That is the dynamic bug that is planted in there.

I was told also, that the removal of this bug, unfortunately cannot happen until the A and B accounts are paid out. Because, some how, there is a marker hidden there that once they are done then the C level accounts would become active – this bug would become activated. So, it is a very sophisticated manipulation of the database behaviour. And that is why, Crystal told me, there is a similar thing just to do with the A and B accounts. Previously, they went to specialised technicians in Switzerland to remove this particular signature. When the time comes, she hopes that, from Simon, to figure out which technician who did this, and go back to the same people, and maybe they will remember exactly what they did to remove this particular signature, or bug, or whatever you want to call it. That is what my understanding is.

Martin: If she can get hold of the original people, it should be a relatively easy job to remove that.

Rudy: One of the aspects is that Simon will need to cooperate. Simon is the one who originally hired the Swiss technician that did this cleanup. Simon knows who they are. Crystal, herself, does not know who they are, so if Simon is willing to cooperate, that will expedite the job at hand.

Bonnie: Is there any indication that Simon would not cooperate? Other than the fact that he stopped talking to her, some years ago.

John: His attitude and demeanour is one of get this off my plate, get this out of my hair, get this done and get me out of here. He is now compliant, if you want to use that word.

Bonnie: Motivated.

Another question that is off from left field. The database that the Germans have, the records from the BIS (Bank for International Settlements), and the recent discussions I have seen about the US Federal Reserve and the IRS, having been set up to feed indirectly into the Rothschilds. The idea being that the BIS, IMF (International Monetary Fund) and the World Bank, all belong (indirectly) to the Rothschilds. How much confidence do we have in the integrity of the information that we now have access to, and if they decide to get more weird about stuff, is there a way that they can direct to have the databases wrecked? Is the data safe from the people who own it?

John: The German copy of the database is not online. The access that the US Federal Reserve asked for, the IRS asked for, was rejected.

Rudy: Is Crystal expected to live in Europe to facilitate all of this? Or is she in a position that she can control all of this remotely?

John: Crystal is her own lady. She will live on her own farm and she will not set a foot into Germany. She will do it totally from her own home and from her own desk, in the way that she wants to do it, and there won't be a personality on the planet that will change that.

Rudy: When the processing was being done, I remember stories of the Germany Judge oversight, that he had a terminal where he may have had to monitor it or approve it. Are we looking at another structure like that, or will Crystal be able to create her own.

John: There is a dumb terminal, a remote monitor in Judge Poseck's office, there is a dumb terminal, a remote monitor in MI6's offices in London. The Germans need to monitor the real payouts to see the progressive elimination of the US\$300 billion guarantee.

Martin: Why is MI6 involved here?

John: Possibly, or apparently, because the UK Governmental may have used the payout processing to covertly make payments in a manner which didn't need to be identified through their systems. We understand that possibly more than UK are implicated as a government.

Tom: Crystal's comment, the other day, is that part of the reason the emissary was pulled, is that Merkel is needing to court some of her adversaries, and try to get them elected in one sense, but then to be compliant if you will, won't allow the understanding that they may be recipients even though they were not original investors. It appears to be inhouse in Germany as well as in England, as it may be within some other countries around the world.

Rudy: We have had an education with this teleconference. Would you say we have a follow on once we know what is within the gift box, with all the paperwork that Crystal is expecting, and once she has worked through that and has educated you on that, so that we would also be recipients with what is essential out of that.

John: Yes, I would. If some people have some questions from time to time, this is a great way to share the ambit with everyone. Do not make any fixed time frames, when its time to explore, let us connect.

Thank you Rudy and those who participated within this teleconference.

**SECRET SOCIETIES – CHINESE and Others**

Wednesday, 13 September 2017

James: I'm very impressed reading all you all talked about on the conference call (with the SIworldcare forum moderators on 10 September). These other people have a good grasp of it, thanks no doubt to all you and Crystal have done. It sounded much better than I thought, and you typed it up so quickly! Did you have it all written out before you spoke or did you do it off the cuff – very impressive either way. I do love your openness and acceptance of all sides John, in all you've said and what I've read so far from you. You give me such a good feeling of being fair to everyone, willing to hear all sides, never belittling or talking down to or even getting angry with anyone. I hope some of it rubs off on me.

I loved this part:

Bonnie: That raises another question. There was talk sometime ago about Chinese Dragon Family. Are they still part of the picture?

John: There has been no comment, or no aspect of their involvement for the past two or three years.

Bonnie: So, could they be a different bunch?

John: I don't know. Typically, what now happens is that scenario will somehow become apparent to us and we will understand how this interacts. I would see such an involvement unfold as a consequence of other events that are yet to unfold.

James: You mean I ask Nanna Beth about it – ha, ha? I can hear you answering John: Yeah! So what do you say Nanna Beth?

Nanna Beth: There are a number of such secret societies who are trying to keep their head above water, which means, protect their secret wealth, which the Rothschilds and others have been trying to get for years. These secretive groups never come out into the light, but they keep a keen interest in what's going on. And should they see that you can benefit from their help, they will offer it, and will be more than willing to work their own way into the cracks of the hidden controllers that start coming from the Payouts, helping to add more pressure. None of these power groups in opposition to the hidden controllers have the means or inclination to directly confront them because that would mean war and would be detrimental to their support base as the hidden controllers would start to 'liquidate' them, so they more or less play along trying to keep out of any such entanglements which are continuously being offered to them, all of which are ploys to try and lure them out and ensnare their wealth.

And these old groups are very wealthy, and continue to grow in wealth from the globalisation of humanity, however they too will find it increasingly hard to maintain their own control and to keep such wealth, so will in time become a little more open and forthcoming and prepared to put some money on the table, even money to help humanity, however that is not for some time yet.

The Russians, once again, are very well versed and keep lines of communication open with these secret opposition groups, and will also have quite a bit to say about things when the time comes for them too, to step more out of the shadows. The Russians you see on the surface are nothing like the Russia behind the scenes, which is full-on and into everything going on in the world, yet all through dialogue and personal relationships, which is why you keep seeing certain world leaders always running to the Russians when things aren't going so well for them.

Things are starting to heat up behind the scenes. There is a push to start to change the way of things by these people in opposition to the hidden controllers. They have many options open to them now, and you'll start to see them initiate some of these soon, and that will tie in with what Crystal will be doing.

The Papers are very near to being dispatched, Crystal will very shortly get quite a surprise. We don't even want you to write this James because we'd prefer it to be a complete surprise for her, however it's to be part of the record, so we'll carry on.

We'll talk more tomorrow James. As you're so tired, I'll sign off until then.

James: I've come back to Nanna Beth, after writing with her what we wrote below Thursday, 14 September 2017, to see in the light of what John sent concerning his thoughts about the Russians if there is anymore she would like to add.

Nanna Beth: It's not time yet for us to get into such things James, it's going a bit too far ahead. We've touched enough on everything and will move with John as things come up and to light for him such as him considering the Russians today. He will need to spend quite a bit of time sorting out the money side of things with Crystal and those people initially involved with that. And once that's done, then he'll be ready to start moving with it. And as it evolves, certain people will come into his orbit who will have an effect one way or the other, and we'd prefer to work with him during these times, when it all starts moving in those directions. So it's just to stay focused on the immediate, and not to go too far out: John you've already gone far enough out in the Pascas Papers, and as you'll have a Paper for every situation, so we'll be able to work with you then.

## **RUSSIA**

Thursday, 14 September 2017

Hi Nanna Beth (from John)

It does feel that one could constructively engage with the Russian administration to establish a large number of Pascas Care Centres throughout Russia, rather than just doing it as a private development.

In fact, I feel that a direct engagement with Vladimir Putin may well be constructive not only within Russia, but as an ongoing endorsement for other nations to consider the example.

The Putin Interviews by Oliver Stone that aired as a four part series, from 12 June to 15 June 2017, were very revealing of the real Vladimir Putin, then the four hour Direct Line, on 17 June 2017, contributes further to the standing of Putin.

As we progress with some Russian nationals, yet to be connected with, then it feels that we could establish a direct relationship for a major agenda, with the administration of Russia, to achieve a firmly supportive program, from them and for them. Am I heading in an appropriate direction with my thinking?

Nanna Beth: Yes John, very much so, and it will come about naturally, certain opportunities will be presented to you and it will be easy for you to accept them. And you will be well received, even your off-beat approach will not be scoffed at. We'll talk more about it later. However it's good that you feel this way, and such feelings are what will keep coming up in you so as to orientate you for what's to come. Which means, helping you keep an open mind and an awareness about what direction you might feel like moving in. And there might be other ideas within certain countries like Russia that come up

that you might be asked to support as well. And yes, the Russians would have lots of other important contacts and present introductions as well in other countries.

Direct Line with Vladimir Putin on Russia's Economy June 17, 2017 – Extracts:

<http://www.globalresearch.ca/video-direct-line-with-vladimir-putin-on-russias-economy/5594996>

Vladimir Putin: Dashenka, look, I do not usually speak about my personal affairs and my private life, but now, looking at you, I feel that I must tell you that the same thing happened to my father.

He was being treated for back pain. They gave him massages, heat treatment and so on. My mother told me that my dad was crying out in pain at night. It was only then that I had him moved to another hospital. There, he went through everything that you are going through.

But even at that stage, treatment was found. This was many years ago now, but quite effective treatment was found, and he departed this life not because of the illness with which he was diagnosed. So, I urge you not to lose hope. For my part, I will give this my attention and look into what I can do to help you personally.

On the subject of medicine, I can say to you, to all present here, and to all of our citizens, that we are very well aware that there are problems with medicine everywhere, and patients everywhere are critical about what is happening in this area. This is the case practically all around the world.

It was for this reason that the previous US president began carrying out reforms in this sector and passed a law that drew a lot of criticism, and now the new president has essentially repealed this reform. Similar things are taking place in Europe.

Our problems are no fewer, and are perhaps even greater. Nonetheless, over these past three years we have built and opened ten times more new medical facilities, mostly medical centres, than over the previous period. We built 2,000 medical facilities over the past three years. There are problems related to a lack of specialists in some areas, and this is why the waiting lists remain.

Vladimir Putin: I am prepared to talk to everyone who really aims to improve people's lives, to resolve the issues facing the country, but not the ones who use existing difficulties – and there are always enough difficulties anywhere you go – to promote their own political agenda. Using difficulties as a tool for self-promotion and in order to cash in politically, only aggravates them.

Those who offer solutions deserve our closest attention. They are entitled to maintain a dialogue with the authorities. This is what we are going to do.

“Which world leader has the strongest handshake?”

Vladimir Putin: You know, the strength of a leader is not measured by their handshake; it is measured by their attitude towards the work they do, towards the fate of their country and their people, and by their personal commitment and dedication while exercising their powers.

Vladimir Putin: We have many tasks. The first and the most important one is to ensure that people's incomes go up. It is necessary to eliminate poverty, shacks and hazardous housing, but we can achieve this only if we grow our economy at the necessary rates.

	RUSSIA		AUSTRALIA	
Population:	144.3 million	(2016)	24.13 million	(2016)
GDP per capita:	US\$8,748	(2016)	US\$49,927	(2016)
Gross Domestic Product:	US\$1.283 trillion	(2016)	US\$1,205 trillion	(2016)
Life Expectancy	70.91	(2015)	82.45	(2015)

I like these people Kaspersky Lab - Russians again, even though the West are trying to destroy them <http://www.whatdoesitmean.com/index2382.htm>

### 1 – 3 Olympic Circuit, Southport:

John: Jim and I inspected this two story office building with some 2,602m<sup>2</sup> of net lettable area. The voids within the building provide space for a television studio as well as two sound studios, thus it sits well to be a central administration location with 'Pascas Café' then 'Chaldi College' with television and audio for the 'Pascas Multimedia' and the 'Pascas Care Clinic' on the ground level, with the administration on the upper floor. It will come with partitions and desks already setup.

It will need to be passed in at auction on the 5 October 2017, however then we should be able to negotiate a way forward.

It seriously does look as though Crystal will receive her package from Michael, the brother of the Baron, before the October 5, and then we may have an understanding as to when some funds would be accessible and show time can begin.

Crystal and I are absolutely amazed how this has been orchestrated, and we will not point fingers – but!!!

Nanna Beth: We are doing our best within the restrictions still imposed on us. And being spirits we can't simply make you or anyone do what we want, that of course is not living true to the spirit and nature of the love that we are. We understand the Mother and Father have everything under control, and so it's more for us to learn to read what is unfolding in certain people and collectively. And then within that, if it be within the need of that soul's life experience pattern, we might be able to play a more or less role. So with some people we can move more with them, almost being entirely free to work with their mind, thoughts and feelings, and yet with other people, virtually nothing. But then to do with the 'nothings' we can sort of, again there being many strictly defined guidelines, through or with the angels, work to 'manipulate' certain events so as to sort of point the 'nothing' in the direction we'd like them to take. It's a vast area of incredible complexity, how to work with people on Earth from our higher Celestial level. It's not all as straight forward as one might think it is, and it varies with each person, being hard to even draw reliable generalisations from. And it depends on the level of truth being lived by that person, where they are going, if they are going at all evolving in truth, or if they are devolving still.

It becomes a craft or skill, and just like everything, certain spirits have a real flair or knack for it, and so they are of course on the 'coal face' with people, whereas spirits like myself, I am not so interested in that, so do what I am doing with James and yourself through him, which is because of how receptive James is in the areas he's working in, so it's relatively easy for me to do. Should I want to impress you John with something urgently, of which I am allowed, yet you are shut off to the notion of it because of your beliefs, then I can enlist the help of one of these specialist 'mind-manipulators' of which we happen to have an expert soul-pair in our soulgroup, just as Helen also has a pair in her group. And it would be they who work with you trying to achieve that which we want to do.

However as easy as it all might sound, you have to also understand that in no way can we take over your will to even the slightest minutest degree. We have always to maintain the complete integrity of your will, so for us to achieve some of the things we want to do with certain people, we might have to study the problem for a long time with the angels so as to how best we might go about implementing our strategy. Which often involves incredible psychological understanding, which is of course the wonderfully challenging part of it for us as we all get to see more intricately the workings of the mind and its relationship to feelings. And because so many people's minds are so erratic due to their childhood problems, it can be at times quite frustrating doing what we want to do.

And I know some people might object to this idea of us higher spirits, or of any spirits, continually meddling in the affairs of men and women on Earth, however it's just part of life, it's part of being part of humanity. Humanity on Earth is created to have such spirit involvement, it's meant to be there, which is why the Rebellion and Default are so real and intense for you, for if humanity was meant to exist free of any spirit involvement, then the Rebellion and Default would not have effected it, with people remaining oblivious to the Higher rebellious spirits.

Humanity has always had an awareness and involvement with spirits, with life on the other side, because you are all heading our way, you all end up dying and becoming one of us spirits, and were humanity living rebellion-free, then nearly everyone would enjoy some level of spirit involvement either directly or indirectly, loving such an expansive awareness in life. **You are meant to grow up living fully connected with your feelings in your physical reality, and at the same time with full feeling awareness of spirits and life after death, because after all, God is the greatest Spirit of us all.** And so having an awareness and involvement with us spirits can, and should, help you have more of an awareness with your Mother and Father. And it's not with just us spirits, it's also with the angels who are with you all the time, and the nature spirits should you be open to them, and even higher spirits if you are to work with them, such as the Melchizedeks or Trinity Teacher Pairs. But mostly for those people involved with the Divine Love, it will be with the Celestials' spirit group that is assigned to help them.

So I want to repeat that it's very important to understand that spirits and spirit life is meant to be part of life on Earth. However that's not to say everyone need to have an ongoing relationship with their spirit friends, but they can at least still be aware of spirits and spirit life and where they'll be going and something about what to expect once they die. And when you are open to it, lessening the grip of your fears about it, then you'll find it will be just another aspect or level of life, and one that can give you quite a lot of comfort. To know that your little child who died is not put in a hole never to be heard of or seen again, and that he or she is with you still, and can even be part of your life, can ease the pain of such loss, or just to know they go on and will have their spirit life and you can meet them once your time comes to cross over; and as you move toward the end of your life, to know that it's not just an end and nothing more, to know it's only a transition and one that can be a very exciting experience, to physically die, and then to wake up in your new spirit life, and there to find out what that is all about, and be with your family and friends should you wish to, that nothing is lost, it's truly wonderful; and can then help you to feel more settled in your physical life happy to get on with it doing what you want to do knowing that when your time comes then you'll be crossing over and getting on with your spirit life.

But if you have fears about dying or what might happen to you in spirit, as with all your bad feelings, it's important to focus on them, express them whilst longing for their truth. This being how you all should live your lives, which will then remove such negative feelings and worries, allowing you to be free to enjoy all the good feelings any involvement with us spirits should give you.



Two questions from Graeme (EME), if you please:

Graeme: I'm wondering what will be unfolding in the future and what my role will be? Perhaps that's the first question I'd like to ask – if that's OK. And having said that I know it's all about my desires and passions that reside in my soul.

Nanna Beth: Graeme, we can't tell you or anyone specifically what role they will be playing, we don't work like that. Your relationship with John will continue to advance if that is what you want, and through that you'll find what you want to do. I am sure you'll have nothing to worry about as John will find something for you to do even if it's to keep him company at the beer fridge. It is as you say, all within your soul, like all our lives are, and so your life will continue unfolding as your life has done since your conception. I would suggest longing to God for the truth They want you to see about yourself, and then look to your feelings, and you'll know what you want to do and when to do it.

Graeme: Also I'd like some confirmation regarding my Spirit Guide(s). For a while I've been getting guidance from "George" and on a few occasions I've channelled George to questions that I've asked. Would love to know if George is indeed my guide and if the info I've been given is correct?

Nanna Beth: George is one of your spirit guides, he resides in the Second Celestial sphere and is part of the soulgroup that works with you. And the information you've been told is correct in as much as it is relevant to the level of truth you are currently living. So should you seek to further advance yourself, grow in truth, by looking to your feelings, expressing them the best you can and longing for the truth they are to show you, then your relationship with George will become truer as you become truer. **We spirits have to comply with the level of truth you are on**, so we can't go ahead of you. And because of that we are then limited in what we can say to you and how we can say or present it. So some of what we say will not be 'true' as such, although it is what you need to hear at your current level of truth, all to help you advance you to the next level of truth; or, should you want to continue living against yourself, help you advance further into your wrongness.

So all you can do when you connect with us is feel what you feel about what we've said, which I know and is also hard to do when your mind might be influencing such feelings one way or the other, but that is all you can do, see what you feel about it and keep longing to God to show you the truth of yourself and the truth of all that's happening to you. Graeme, continue committing your heart and soul to uncovering the truth of yourself. Learn about how to do this, and long to God for the truth of what They want you to do; long for Their Divine Love, and don't worry about trying to connect with spirits, that will happen easily if it's meant to, but all so long as you stay completely focused on wanting to uncover the truth of yourself through your feelings. Because that is where we are focused with you.

**NO ONE IS A SPOKES PERSON – COUNCIL of ELDERS**

Saturday, 16 September 2017

James: And concerning Marion's liking of colour, I have to put it right, yes, she loves all colours. With clothing it's black, always black, although very occasionally she creeps out into a bit of colour, but always comes back to black. However with all other things, all colours and black.

It was another one of those surprising communications with your Nanna:

John: Hi Nanna Beth



Elizabeth Blackburn QC is clearly aligned to the task of engaging in bringing together a 'dream team' of lawyers and experts to initiate the 'clawback' of funds from those who received payouts between 2008 and 2011.

Further, she is looking to have her own independence and freedom from large legal chambers of which she is now joint head.

Who is the spokes personality for the soulgroup that is assisting Elizabeth Blackburn please?

And how is Elizabeth's soulgroup associated or linked with your magical team?

Crystal is particularly excited and very comfortable to be able to work with Elizabeth.

Nanna Beth: There is no spokes personality John, they are all equal. We only have one, with myself and Helen, because of it being easier to work with James. When we have anything to do with these other groups, we do it with their whole group and everyone is free to speak as they please. At times a 'spokes-spirit' might be appointed because it's easier to work that way, but those are only for specific times, again as with myself and Helen.

How we've got it set up currently, and it's always evolving, is **there are a grand total of 124,000 soulgroups helping you and Crystal**. Then multiply this by 100 and you're looking at how many are involved with the next level to do with you and Crystal, then multiply this roughly by another 100 and you've got the vast number of soulgroups involved in the 'Change Over'. But that is only a very rough figure, we're given such figures when we are briefed by our angels on what's happening, however mostly I don't concern myself with that, others are interested in such numbers.

<b>AVONAL AGE transitional Celestial administration:</b>	Soulgroups No:	No. of Personalities:
Council of Elders – Pascas central soulgroup	1	24
Council of Elders – Pascas primary support group variable	20	480
Soulgroups helping Pascas and Solid Investment	124,000	2,976,000
Soulgroups expanded Pascas and SI Celestial support	12,400,000	297,600,000
Soulgroups involved in the 'Change Over'	1,240,000.000	29,760,000,000
Angels involved – they have been arriving in endless squadrons		countless billions

[Note: A soulgroup consists of 12 soulmate pairs, that is, 24 personalities. Thus 124,000 soulgroups represent 2,976,000 spirit people directly helping John and Crystal. This next level involves 300 million personalities. As there are about 6 billion personalities / people within the Celestial Heavens, within the three spheres, then almost all are involved in the 'Change Over'. Now, the greater number that make up the 'Change Over' soulgroups are those who have progressed beyond the Celestial Heavens and have and are returning to join in on the adventure.]

As we've told you, the whole of the first three Celestial spheres is involved in this, and then there are many more Celestial soul groups who are passing through taking only a cursory interest in it all as they push on to Paradise.

And it's the Angels (two with each personality) that coordinate it all, it's too much for us, as you can see. But in my immediate work, we now have twenty (20) soulgroups (480 individuals being the full body of the '**Council of Elders**') involved specifically with what you are doing in this more personal side of things. And this mostly revolves around dealing with the Melchizedek advisors, of which there are seven (7 soulmate) pairs we constantly work with, who are well versed in the intricacies of the 'law'; which means, how much we can do with James as he and Marion progress, and then, how much we can do with you, as you progress with Crystal.

We don't have anything to do with the rest of humanity like so many of the other soulgroups do, you are our 'humanity'.

So when other people come into your orbit, should we need to be informed about them and how they fit in, then we're visited by the appropriate group.

The main soulgroup working with Elizabeth is in the Second Celestial sphere, and they are the one's who are working with Joe and Crystal when it concerns her. But the who's who is not required, as it's just more names to remember, which is not something James wants to do.

And if things go as we intend and want them to go, you, John and Crystal, will approach her to help with the organisation of the funds, helping you protect them legally and advising you as to the best way to go about things. And at the same time, you helping her with her 'clawback' and other things she'll want to do, which she'll tell you about. She could be very instrumental in the 'undoing' of the hidden controller's control.

And she would even get things going, kicking the Germans along, helping them to sort themselves out, because honestly John, they are so muddled up in the EU (European Union) they hardly know what day it is. So it might be worth your while shifting as much as you can from the legal side to England. And Elizabeth would be able to recommend other legal people in the various countries who'll be able to help you with what you want to do.

However that's as it stands now. She's getting fed up with life, as far as all the evil goings on, of which she's helped to some degree, but she'd like to ease her uneasiness and guilt (although that might be too strong a word as yet) by doing something good for the world.

You and her will get on well too, and she will be most interested in hearing your 'Story'.

[John: Through the merger of two legal chambers, Elizabeth has two sets of the five document sets that Milverton setup to be reviewed and given to Lawyer X to complete with names, amounts, etc.](#)

[One of these sets undoes the 'virtual jurisdiction' that the German's used to hide documents with. The documents from 2006 through to now will have to be recognised by the German Courts and become public.](#)

[The other set is the transfer of authorisation.](#)

This is impressive enough, the other three sets will also be amazing. One of these two sets has about 15 sections, each section being 10 to 15 pages each. The other set runs into 100's of pages. These will all take time to review and digest.

Nanna Beth: Yes, and should you need other counsel, Elizabeth might herself help you or recommend someone to help work through the Papers and work out what is best to do with them, and how to act upon the information contained within them. Crystal will know if she needs such help, so it's just something to keep in the back of your mind.

John: You mentioned that 'I (Nanna) can enlist the help of one of these specialist 'mind-manipulators' of which we happen to have an expert soul-pair in our soulgroup, just as Helen also has a pair in her group. And it would be they who work with you trying to achieve that which we want to do.'

When I feel that I have got a comment that I am about to make arse-up / wrong and mid-sentence I reverse – go completely the opposite direction as to what I was going to say, is that of a result of the 'mind-manipulators'? Is that how quickly you can urgently draw upon them and assist with a changing of my mind? That is impressive.

Nanna Beth: That is a result of your Indwelling Spirit and Angels. We don't work that quickly, although because of their involvement, they can act within your mind knowing what we want to achieve. And you might like to also understand, this sudden changing of your mind is actually a childhood pattern within you, one we can 'exploit'. And were you to focus on how you feel about it when it happens – as in, do you feel bad about it in anyway, you could look to express those feelings wanting to know the truth of them.

John: I asked James just how clearly you and your team can 'see', read, view, understand all that I and others are doing. It feels as though everything for you is even a lot clearer and precise than what it is even for me in the physical. Is this so?

Nanna Beth: Yes. We can see you as if we're there with you, and then we have the added benefit of 'seeing' you through our expanding soul-perceptions. We can sort of 'tune in' to you, so gaining a greater feeling of how you're feeling and what you're thinking and how it's all affecting you in the moment and what effects that might have in future.

We have, as you surmised, a 3-d projection of you in our 'offices' through a screen-type of set up, which is hard to explain. We are in our 'communication room' with you and then it's as if we're in your room at home or wherever you are, even say in your car or walking on the beach, doing the shopping. So it's as if we've descended to the lowest and nearest to your Earth plane, even though we're still in our third Celestial sphere. So we rarely need to descend and be with you. And within this 'space' with you, we can to a limited extent, assert our feelings for you, sort of 'send' some light to you, but that's nothing like what we can do were we to actually descend and be with you in the lowest Earth plane. But in our 'Control Room' we can easily mentally connect with you, impressing what we want to say on you.

And then with James, as we don't need to be in any such 'Room' with him, as he is effectively up here with us in his spirit, and almost in his truth, we can easily just 'think to him' wherever we are so he can write what we want. So for example, I am currently walking through one of our most lovely forest walks with my 'friend' indulging in the peace and beauty all around us, whilst I 'think' this to James. We're taking a bit of time out, R&R, which we all love doing. And we're talking about all of this, what's happening currently and what is likely to happen next. (Friend being Nanna's soulmate.)

John: Even though Crystal and I may be in a quiet time, really we are about to move through a massive change. We both have spent a decade or more of flying blind and being rejected by those who should have been acknowledging what we have been telling them and asking them to do. We now need to adjust and actively deliver in the physical all that is planned. No more planning. It is now show time. This is a huge mental and personality adjustment. This will take all that we have, to walk through this massive door.

This is also the same for Marion and James.

Nanna Beth: And for us too, as we'll have far more to do. It's a very interesting time for all of us and all humanity too. Things are going to start happening to stir up the world more, upsetting the status quo, causing many people to be jolted awake.

But you won't have anything to worry about John, as I've told you, and will say again, it will all unfold smoothly for you, because that too is part of your pattern. People will come to you, things will be made known to know when you need to know them, and it will all take its own path, with you being more than happy to just go along with it all.



Time for a walk on the beach.

John the Typist

James: Having written this with Nanna Beth, it keeps playing on my mind that there is more to do with Elizabeth Blackburn; so Nanna Beth, how about opening up and saying it all, I'll just type. And if none of it ever happens, we understand that too.

Nanna Beth: Elizabeth is to play a fundamental role in it all James, even more than we can disclose at the time being. She is undergoing a mental breakdown of sorts, a sort of crisis of conscience, which is being brought to a head by this work for Milverton, whom she appreciated for the mind he had, but is now hating him more and more with every passing minute.

She is under great stress, from within and without, and this will continue even after she has done the work assigned to her by Michael's lawyer (Michael is Milverton's brother). And when Crystal and John meet her, and she starts to hear their story, it will act as something of a dam breaking and she will feel a way to ease her inner pressure. And the more she will think about it, warming to John's vision of the future, the more she will want to be involved, and as I said, in all sorts of ways, and so will become a fundamental pillar in all that's going to happen.

And with her involvement, Crystal will not feel so alone, and will be able to get on with what she'll want and need to do, leaving the other stuff to Elizabeth.

Elizabeth will also provide Crystal with back up and support in Switzerland to deal with the Germans, she will recommend certain people who'll also be instrumental in it all. And when I say, it all, it's all going to balloon out into becoming far bigger than either of you, Crystal and John, have any idea about.

For Elizabeth is going to be the sword that we're going to use to bring down the whole rotten lot. Crystal is the way into the heart of the beast, but it's not for Crystal to battle with it, she will have other work she'll want to do, and first of all taking care of all the payee's; however Elizabeth will relish the vision of taking it up to these hidden controllers and looking to take them down a peg or two, completely crushing them out of existence if she can.

Certain circles in London are not going to know what hit them, Elizabeth has a lot of powerful allies who are just as pissed off with how things have always been done, all of which have served to clip their wings. And so to have the financial clout to finally hit back and to undermine the controlling systems that are so detrimental to the wellbeing of humanity, she will not only relish, but flourish in. She doesn't care about them doing her in, and she will protect herself legally by having so much information on her adversaries, thanks to the worst of them, the Lord himself (Milverton), which she will love the irony of, and so will set about with glee stripping these people from their ill-gotten gains, and then working with the various government agencies to enact the tax proceedings, like you say John. And that will lead onto other things, endless things, all of which will completely change the balance of power in the world, something that needs to happen. However such power will not be given up without a fight, because she will threaten the hidden controllers' vision of bringing in their World Leader, the Messiah. And so they will be forced to play their hand, which will in turn involve the Russians, and then it will be on for young and old with all sorts of dirty laundry being aired, with the public being left reeling day after day with all that keeps coming to light. All that will finally expose and show what's been going on, who's been in control; and the public will want blood, and accountability, and will pressure their government representatives to doing something about it. And because most of the existing ones are on the payroll, they will be voted out and the new level, the new order, of people willing to do something, will be voted in.

So that's something of the vision we are working towards, within which will be all you, John and Crystal, do. John, you being able to carry on your work without anything to worry about; and Crystal to carry on with hers, which is going to morph into areas that she would never have considered to be what she would ever want or could have ever got involved in. However you, Crystal, will also relish your 'new life', as it will relish you.

So there you go James, you've let off a bit of steam, and you can put this on your shelf, adding it to all that's already there, and wait and see if any of it happens.

James: Yes, thank you Nanna Beth. I could feel you were holding back – and why did you?

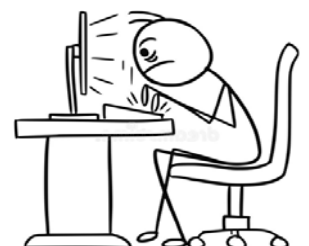
Nanna Beth: The same thing, we have to wait to be asked, we can't express ourselves too strongly with you, for we don't want you to get 'hooked' on us, on our guidance, for as we've explained, that's not how it's to happen. You are to lead and we will follow and embellish, so that's why we need you to keep asking us, that inspiration coming from a genuine wanting to know.

So you acted on your feelings James, wanting to question me some more, and by giving me the floor as you did, just opening yourself up and without judgement, so I have written what I wanted to say, and we'll see what happens.

James: Yes, okay, and it all sounds good to me. I get a very good feeling about Elizabeth from you, Nanna Beth.

Nanna Beth: Good, because that's the impression we want you to have of her. And when she reads this, she'll take it all in her stride and be more than happy to work with us should she feel she needs our help. Elizabeth, you know in your heart what you want to do, and so now is the time to do it. And you'll have the full support from all of us over here. In this way, you could say, 'God will be truly on your side'.

James: All right. So Nanna Beth, we're moving out into multiple dimensions and multiple time frames. I'm getting goose bumps typing it. It's just like



writing another novel John. I can see my life stretching away before me... sitting on the couch typing, typing, typing... endless typing... You and me both John, we're just the bloke typists.

Thank you Nanna Beth, just blow out my fantasy life a little more... yeah all right, I'll cope.

Nanna Beth: It's all part of your childhood pattern too James. Think about it! Your whole life has been one long fantasy, which is soon to take a step into the real. I'll speak again with you soon, all my love to you all – Nanna Beth.

Later:

James: Nanna Beth, this morning I was reading an article about many Russians being worried about Nibiru (planet) coming through later on this month, the 23rd, or later in October or something time soon, possibly within the next seven years... Is Nibiru real, I want to ask you again, so see what you say this time?

Nanna Beth: I can't say at this time James. It's something for you to come to through your own feelings later on when you are healed. As with all these future things now, we're not going to disclose anymore than we have, for you're on your own now, you have to find the truth within yourself. Which you will do as it's required. So for the time being, you know what to do: keep expressing any feelings you might feel about it, talking it all through with Marion and longing for the truth of those feelings.

James: Yeah, okay, that was an easy one. So I won't ask you anymore about such things Nanna Beth.

Nanna Beth: You can always ask James, you do what you feel, as you will anyway. I'll speak to you soon. And rest assured, the world will still be as it was after the dates in this article you were reading, the end is not due yet; and when it comes, it will be a different 'sort' of end to the one the people of this article believe will happen.

Also on Saturday:

John: [Hi James](#)

[There is a party going on, i think i had a mob with me – i think Kathaleen and Kevin are about to rock.](#)

[But i think they have a lot to tell you.](#)

[Struth John](#)

Howdy John, I'll have to put them on hold for now – too tired, I thought I'd ask tomorrow what was up with them, but now as you've said this, I most definitely will.

Sunday, 17 September 2017:

(NB, having written this, it keeps playing on my mind, as it did whilst writing, that Kathleen wants her name spelt Kathaleen. Kathaleen, is that so? Yes please James, I was Christened Kathleen as usual, but we lengthened it for fun and it kinda stuck, and so it goes with my Southern 'drawl', drawing it out more like some other Kathaleens were called. Okay, I've now changed all the Kathleens.)

Kevin: No beating around the bush I say, straight into it, if you don't mind my reading your thoughts James. I'm still practising at this communication-with-mortals caper... but anyhow, here I am; and how



are you, and as I already know that because I've been listening in on you and John and you with Marion for quite a few days coming up to speed, I'll keep speeding along. Tell me if you can't keep up typing at the pace I'm setting, as I'm full of light and so eager to speak to you and John.

SOSOSOSOSOSO much has happened to me John, you have no conception of how wonderful it is over here. Its leagues apart and miles ahead of the Mansion Worlds. This is real Heaven mate, truly it is, it's what it's all for, to feel so bloody good, to feel so EXTREMELY good, so full of love and light; and the light, it's real light, real spiritual light, and I mean it's incredible stuff to feel your whole spirit being bathed in it, supported in it, it is as if the air you are breathing, and breathing with all your being, is amplified in life energy a million fold, so you feel like you're busting out of your spirit-skin just being alive. And it feels so good being alive and free of your evilness! I can't tell you HOW GOOD IT FEELS! It makes the Earth look very much like the hard work it was, talk about having to struggle along, the whole business of having to sustain yourself by actual physical breathing, it seems so antiquated, something that you did back in the dinosaur days; though not here, I am not even having to breath and yet the light is being continuously pumped into me!

And the spirit light – sorry for going on about it – is gloriously uplifting, it keeps your spirits – ha, ha, so far up that nothing could ever go wrong, you can't have a bad feeling because what in Heaven is there to have a bad feeling about? I tell you boys, the days of all those terribly agonising bad feelings are over once you're Celestial, and shit what a blessed relief it is!

And you do really feel so much closer to God – to our beloved Mother and Father. It's almost as if you can reach out and touch Them, breath in Their Essence, imbibe It somehow. It's all so real, everything is so real, it makes the Mansion Worlds and then Earth look like some smoky fog-filled day.

So what have I been doing, you ask? Well, I've been settling in as Nanna Beth says, who by the way over here in her now 'native' environment, looks radiant – crikey, everyone looks radiant, and even if I say so myself, I'm not looking too bad either, cutting a bit of a dashing figure is your old Kev John; and Kathaleen is more than happy with her beloved as I am with her; so yes, we've been settling in and getting to know each other some more. And there is a lot to get to know about the other person when you're finally in the position to be able to get to know.

I look at you James and Marion struggling with your relationship, and I can see plain as day, you don't have a hope in hell of getting to know each other, to being able to really be close to each other, because all you are doing and all you're living in, the state of your mind, will and emotional system, all your unloving relationship-denying patterns, are rejecting such closeness; but once you've got rid of all that, once you are free of it all and Celestial, well then there is nothing in the way, then you are both open-hearted to each other and away you go. There is nothing stopping you both, nothing resisting you getting to really know each other, and so in every experience you have together you are getting to know each other a bit more; and to think that's how it will be for the two of us for the rest of eternity, it's too astounding, too beyond comprehension. And we feel like we've been together now for years, and yet it's only been a few weeks, it's extraordinary; and really you can't begin to fathom what it's all about, I mean, the whole thing about being a spirit and living a truly spiritual life in the light and light of the real Universe, until you are fully Healed and over here in these most wonderful Celestial spheres.

I can't get over it, I never want to get over it, it's just so good, and talk about being rewarded for all the hard work, IT IS WORTH WHILE, JUST KEEP GOING AND ONE DAY YOU WILL GET HERE! Which I understand is all very well for the likes of myself, and like a punch in your faces, however that's how it is and I can't stop talking about the truth of how I feel and how it is for me over here. Which I know you want me to do, which is why I'm here now going on about it all!

So as Nanna Beth told you, Kathaleen and I went off for a roam around the Mansion Worlds and Earth planes, seeing all the things we'd not seen before, dropping in on you old man out in the wilds, and that was so we know that we're not missing out on anything to do with them, we feel well and truly finished with them, and at the same time we 'dropped in on' a number of people who'll we'll be talking about, as you John and Crystal will be involved with, through all you're both going to be doing, just so we could get more of a feeling for them and it all. Which I think we have, and so we're ready to play our roles in the unfolding drama of your Saga, John.

And also as Nanna Beth told you, we've both been readily schooled about many different aspects that we'll be covering, more to give us an introduction to the subjects and what is expected and what is possibly going to happen. And boy oh boy, I thought I had some idea, but now I can see I had none! It's far bigger than anything I had been told or thought about, and I had put a little Kev-thought into it, you know John. Because as I progressed in my Healing, and what with Nanna Beth coming to me and dropping certain hints, well coming to understand that I was not only going to be playing a part in this, but playing something of a major role, well that did intrigue me – A LOT!

So G'day to you John, I'm back, and I'm ready to help you – ha, ha, or is that LOL, now I understand – whatever that means. So I have said to Nanna Beth, well you do what you want with me, I don't know much, as you know, and so you tell me and I will try and do my best and I'll hope that is good enough – not much else I can do, and I certainly can't pretend that I know what it's all about and what's going on and how it all works. It's all too big, shit I can't even get myself around the local neighbourhood yet without getting lost. Kathaleen and I are in a state of perpetual laughter about it all, for she too had no idea and is realising that it's mostly because of my connection with you John that she is involved in it all, and it's blowing her mind because it's more than she could ever have imagined. She's always wanted to be involved in something, anything really, and so now finding herself not only involved, but thrown in the deep end and into something that seems infinitely large, well she's beside herself too. And so I'll give over to her because we intend to work equally together in it all, however we also understand that my more masculine energy is what's required at the moment.

Kathaleen: Hello James, and hello John, it's a pleasure to 'meet' with you both, and please forgive me if I sound a little strange... oh gee James, I can see you're already struggling, you can hardly type compared to racing along with Kevin, but I've never done this before, so it might take me a little time getting used to speaking to you this way. So if it's too hard working with me, having to stop start and keep changing the words I want to use, please tell me James and I'll give back to Kevin.

I am a very different person to Kevin, in that I came from a very different background to him, I'm black to start with, I was a black American, and I have chosen to retain my colour, as you can do that over here. You can retain as much as you want of your earthly appearance, although mostly we sort of tend to tone it down a little and sort of more blend in with everyone, but for the time being I've been advised by the higher spirits that I should keep my colour, my BLACKNESS; and I love being black, I am not afraid of it, I am very proud of it, and Kevin loves it too, we call each other salt and pepper, not very original I know, but it's part of how we're getting on together.

I grew up in the deep south in **Tennessee** and in a very small town some hundred years ago, and my life was all about being as happy and personal as I could with my family. I never ventured far, preferring to keep my head down and do as I was told, do what was expected of me, and so to keep out of harms way. And I loved my family, I had a nice husband, we loved each other a lot, and he was a good man, and we had five children who I adored, and then all my grandchildren. And we were devout Christian's, which meant, it was more our own personal families version of Christianity, all mixed in with the pathos

of our lives, all our ancestors had suffered and been subjected too, a lot of superstition throw in as well, all resulting in a very colourful – if I can put it like that, religious and spiritual outlook on life. One of course that was all wrong, so unloving and untrue, as I found out through my Healing, which took me quite a long time to do, twenty years, but which luckily I started very soon after my coming over.

I loved praying and longing to God for the Divine Love, that's what really drew me in. I loved God, had done all my life, ever since I was a very young girl, so my parents got some parts right; and when I

understood about longing for the Divine Love, that helped me to expand my horizons, and then I was told about the Healing. And that took me so long compared to Kevin, because I had many other distracting things I wanted to do. Kevin was more world-wise, he knew the score about a lot of things, knew his way around even though he too really was just a local boy, but he'd taken an interest in such things on the television and



what other people said, whereas I never did, as none of anything outside of my little world interested me. And it scared me, my brothers went off to war and never came back, too many of my family went away never to be seen of or heard of again, and then some came back, and they was not the same person as they'd been before, so I didn't want to have anything to do with the nasty big bad world, no sir, no, I just wanted to stay in my little neck of the woods, happy and content at doing my work in the factories and on the farms and just attending to my girls, as all my children were girls.

But in the back of my mind there was always this wonder... see James, I'm getting the hang of it, you can hardly keep up with me now – HA, this is FUN! – and easy too, and aren't I just like how Kevin's light feels to you?, just the feminine part... so yes, always in the back of my mind was a little wondering about what it might be like out there in the world. And then when I died, I was taken into the first Mansion World, into a Divine Love sector, because of my father who'd found out about it; and as I loved him and would do anything he said, so that's where I went. And so I was somewhat protected from the regular humdrum of the mind Mansion World life, and as I didn't need to go and indulge myself in anything like Sex World, and as I didn't even need to stay with other Christian's because my father explained all about that to me, and my Healing, then I was happy to just take my time trying my hand at different things, having other relationships. I didn't want to be with my husband because he'd changed so much in spirit, I didn't love him anymore, he being so heavily focused on how brilliant a man he now was with everyone listening to him, he always fancied himself as a preacher, and now he could spout the gospels from all over the Christian mind world sector with so many followers, and he didn't want to know about the Divine Love or the Higher Truths, and the Healing didn't appeal to him; he thought I'd been corrupted and led astray by that ever-wily Satan who was just as active, if not more so, in the spirit worlds, praying on innocent girls like myself. So he was no longer the man I married, which hit me hard and was such a shock but helped push me deeper into the loving arms of my father, my earthly father who was looking after me in spirit, and also my Heavenly Father who was looking after my soul.

And then to be introduced to my Heavenly Mother, well, what more could you want! I had found a certain peace, even though I was still very upset with how my husband was treating me, but then I met another man, and well we shacked up together and that was part of why I delayed my Healing, or rather, why it took longer than Kevin who just devoted himself to it. But as you know, we're all different, and it was what I needed to do, and as it turned out, I was in the Celestial spheres a little before he was; but now everything is perfect, I have my true man, and we do really love each other, which is helping me understand that the love I had for my husband and even my children was not like this love, no sir, it's very different this love, this is real true love of the soul, deeper than just spirit love and much more so than anything on just the physical side.

James is asking me if Kevin was surprised about my being black and how it came about that we met?

Yes he was, it took him back a bit at first, well as you can image he was quite racist deep down, he'd grown up despising the Australian Aborigine in many ways, and yet in other ways he was also accepting of them. It's like how so many of us are, were he to have something personal to do with a blackfella, he'd enjoy their company and how they went about things, yet he'd also taken on a lot of the prejudice against them when he was young, without having anything much to do with them. And then he knew very little about a Black American, let alone one like I was, and so it was a mixing of the races and it took a while before we both could more openly accept each other. And it was just as much of a shock for myself to be told that a white man was my soulmate. It's not the sort of thing you want to hear when you're unprepared for it, and I'd never given it any thought, I still, which I had to admit to, secretly hoped my husband was my soulmate and that given time, he'd come around and see the light, which, by the way, he has, yet we weren't to be together.

And there is a lot of mixing and blending of the races over here in spirit. So Kevin and I are not unusual, we're in fact more the norm, and none of that matters anymore because we've all long since healed such prejudice out of ourselves, now happy loving all the differences in each other. And then you understand how even my own children are so different, and then so different to someone from another culture, and as we're all so different, it becomes an individual thing, and our soulgroup is made up of people (now who are spirits) from all over the world and some of us living at very different times on Earth. So we've got a lot to share and get to know about each other, which is all so fascinating; and then with what's happening on Earth into which I have found myself thanks to Kevin, well it's been one dazzling time for us, that much I can sure tell you.

Are you happy for me to continue James, or would you rather I gave back to Kevin? You don't mind, good, then I'd like to go on a bit more if you don't mind, as I want to say to John a special hello to you. I understand something of how much Kevin means to you, and I love Nanna Beth, she is so radiant, so beautiful, and so caring, she's taken me under her wing and is personally explaining so much of it all to me, all of which she herself finds so incredible; and so here we all are, sort of like a new family in a way and dealing with all of this in the world which is so big and so much unlike anything I thought I would be interested in. And yet I am, I can't get enough of it, all of what you are all doing, how you've all come to be as you are, and then what they say is going to happen, well it's wonderful to say the least. However I think Kevin will be doing most of our work with you John, I'll be having my say to Kevin – you don't have to worry about that, it can't be any other way, but we are told that you need the balance of the masculine energy, and not just you personally John, but for what is transpiring, it's partly technical, which neither Kevin or I fully understand or appreciate yet; but that doesn't matter, we can work within it and it's all fine by me, I am loving it all, I have never been so happy in all my life!

So I will give back to Kevin now. Thank you James for allowing me to speak through you, and I'm sorry for being a bit rough to begin with, but it is good fun, isn't it? Bye now, goodbye John, nice to 'meet' you, and I might be able to speak again soon.

Kevin: She is lovely John, and yes, to begin with I thought, you've got to be joking, a black woman is my soulmate, God is playing a nasty trick on me, and I was even surprised at the vehemence of the anger I felt at first. But like all my bad feelings through my Healing, it all helped me to drive out the little buggers and to dig deeper, and so then as we got to know each other, shit, she was a beaut, and she was mine, all mine, can you believe it, me Kevin, God has provided me with such a beautiful other half, oh my god, I am so in love with her, and she is a real beauty too; and that she loves me, that someone really truly with all their heart, loves me, Kevin, Kevin who thought deep down that he was unlovable. It's all remarkable John, amazing, how much you can change – do change, and how much you find out about what's really going on deep within yourself that you've had no idea was even there.

So to work, ha, ha, sounds official doesn't it old son: NOW JOHN, YOU WILL DO THIS AND YOU WILL DO THAT, as if I'm the CEO and you're my underling; you down there, you lowly little people on that speck of dust called: Earth. None of that, that was all good for a laugh, but now it's down to serious business, of which I'm happy to say – there is none! Na, this is just a Hi John, 'we're back' sort of visit, and to introduce Kathaleen of course, and for you to hear from herself some of her own story.

But I will say, which is really coming from Nanna Beth – and oh how much we all love calling her Nanna Beth, she's like the saintly matron to us all, all us lower Celestials, you know, saying this in hushed tones... the one who Mary M comes to see personally... oh my God what an honour; and for Kathaleen and I to be so close and involved, oh my God we just laugh away to ourselves as we can't assimilate all the light that keeps being showered upon us. I mean, you've got no idea how much Celestial light is 'looking down' upon us now speaking with you James and conveying this to John, as if I'm right there with him speaking to him. Again in hushed tones... they are all watching us and listening, all them up there – Kathaleen and I are doing this with our soulgroup from home. And I tell you, it's almost a little embarrassing, even though we don't get embarrassed, but with so much attention, I tell you John, if I wasn't Kevin, all the light might go to my head!

Oh yeah sorry, I tend to go off the track a bit old mate, so what I was meant – am meant – to convey to you, is that all Nanna Beth said yesterday about Elizabeth and all you have thought about since reading it and all you said to James, was all very good – you get a gold star! I'll put it on your forehead... there, how's that! It suits you! She is a good lady to do things with, so we – Kathaleen and I – are told, and she will help you a lot. And they are wanting me to add this part, telling you this because it's for James as he is feeling once again like he's moving further off into fantasy land with all of this, as nothing as yet is real to him about any of it, as none of it has connected to his physical life (other than you John loving all he writes), so they want to keep the pressure on you James, taking you further away into it all, all of which is having the desired effects it's having on you, helping you change and move on within yourself... yes, good, you understand; so that's part of what it's all about and how it comes to you in stages, and how it's all meant to help John and Crystal sort things out too. It all still being part of The Preparation, which yes, I know you think has been going on for a long time, which it has, and which it will continue to do so for some more time yet, for there is a lot to prepare for, most importantly of which for you James is the ending of your Healing. For as you understand, when that happens for both yourself and Marion, then everything changes, then it's GAME ON, and then it's really a matter of let us all see what our Heavenly Parents have in mind for us.

Anyway John, I am going now, so that's it from Me and that's it from Her, and we'll be speaking with you, vying for James' time with Nanna Beth and Helen, but that's all part of it, all part of what needs to happen, so they keep telling me.

So in my ignorant bliss I will go, and it's been great to connect back with you all, and please John, any questions you might have for Kathaleen and myself, please tell James.

Oh yes! You do have some questions, we all forgot about that, well I didn't actually know that you had them, but James has prompted me and Nanna Beth; and so yes, before I will go, I'll answer then – yeah right, as if I know everything there is to know about life over here – cough, cough. However do not fear, as we're all in such good hands, and yes, I'll stop crapping on, it's the damn light, and Nanna Beth will convey the answers to me. It's like she's going to handball them to me, you get the idea?

Okay first question: All those billions of spirits Nanna Beth told you about yesterday, where do they come from, and are they all from Earth? We're adding a couple of your questions together John... and yes, they are all from Earth, however, and this is the trick, they are not all just in the lower three Celestial spheres, for that number includes higher Celestials as well. Many from the old guard who are still having something to do with what's going on now, the 'Change Over', and some of the newer arrivals who are not staying in the lower Celestials spheres but are still having indirectly something to do with what we're all doing, are included in that somewhat overwhelming total. So there are billions upon billions of Celestials from Earth, all on different levels of Nebadon (and many who've even moved on from Nebadon so I understand (she's whispering in my ear)), some of who are included in this number Nanna Beth told you yesterday.

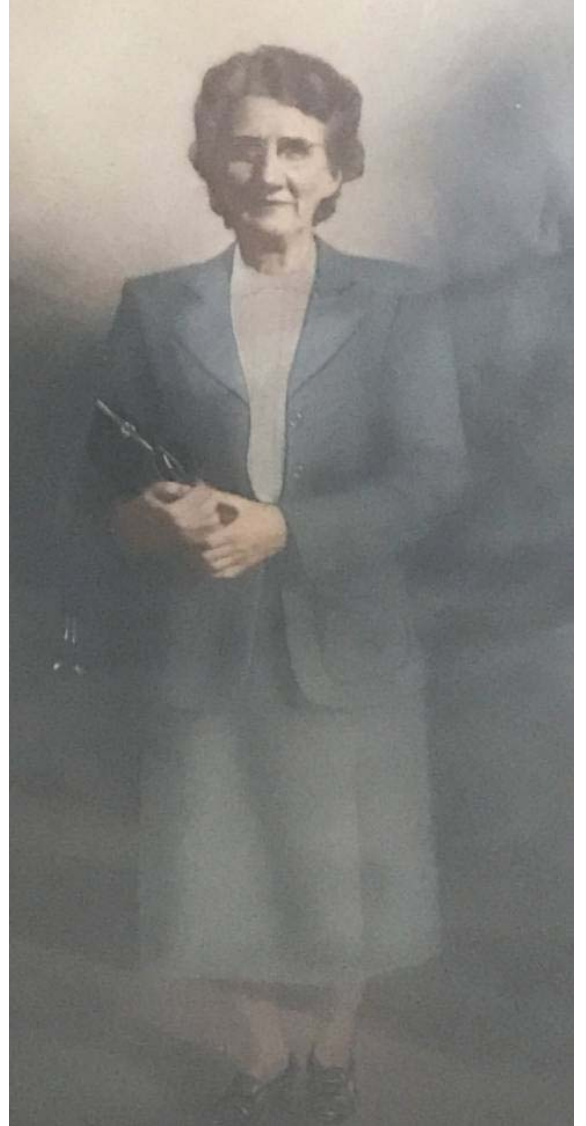
<b>AVONAL AGE transitional Celestial administration:</b>	Soulgroups No:	No. of Personalities:
Council of Elders – Pascas central soulgroup	1	24
Council of Elders – Pascas primary support group variable	20	480
Soulgroups helping Pascas and Solid Investment	124,000	2,976,000
Soulgroups expanded Pascas and SI Celestial support	12,400,000	297,600,000
Soulgroups involved in the 'Change Over'	1,240,000.000	29,760,000,000
Angels involved – they have been arriving in endless squadrons		countless billions





**Elizabeth Mary McDonell – Beth – Nanna Beth:**

Elizabeth Mary McAlister was born 24 January 1890, she married Norman Alexander McDonell. She died on 5 October 1951 aged 61. The photo at the top left is Nanna Beth standing in front of their farm house on the property called 'Kilarney' of Buddigower, 30 kilometres south west of West Wyalong in New South Wales, Australia. Bottom right is the farm house.





**Kevin Cooper** when in his early 30's.



The home above at 50 Creswell St, West Wyalong, was the home that Nanna Beth lived in after leaving 'Killarney' of Buddigower, some 30 kilometres south west of West Wyalong. This home also became the home for Kevin Cooper for all of his married life.

The home on the right was that of John Doel, being at 45 Grenfell St, West Wyalong, some 300 metres away from that of Kevin Cooper, and earlier on, that of Nanna Beth.



And she's saying that although currently in relative terms there seems to be only a trickle of spirits completing their Healing and coming into the first Celestial sphere, still over time since Mary and Jesus being on Earth, there are masses of spirits who've done their Healing; and masses more still confined to the Mansion Worlds, and with those numbers steadily increasing in the mind Mansion Worlds because of all the abortions people are having (who are like another 'race' of unwanted humanity). There is a flood of unborn who are nurtured in the 'womb nurseries' in the mind worlds, the numbers growing all the time, together with the increased number of daily New Arrivals because of the increasing population from Earth, and then with the periodic swellings from war and mass death and so on, all the usual drama from the physical world.

Next question: Are there personalities from other 'earth' planets over here, and what do they look like if there are?

My answer: Yes, there are, although as yet Kathaleen and I have had little to do with them. We mostly stay in the 'Earth', as in the Urantian Sector, of the first Celestial world, however there are spirits coming from **all the physical worlds up through their corresponding Mansion Worlds**, of which many of the none rebellious worlds share. I understand that we really don't start mixing in earnest with spirits from other worlds, as in doing what we do with their soulgroups, until after the third Celestial sphere, so the lower Celestials are still to do with us sorting ourselves out after having gone through the intensity of our Healing. As you understand, our Healing is a MASSIVE experience, it's not something that you can take lightly, it affects you to the very core of your being, and you are not the person you were once you are Healed. And we need time, and mostly time amongst our own kind to acclimatise and adjust and come to terms with the enormity of what happened to us, to being conceived into and live as adults in such wrongness and then to heal it, what we did through our Healing, as you just can't take it all in whilst it's happening to you, particularly if you're like me doing it relatively quickly, for in some ways, unless I take the time to focus on it, it's just seems like a blur. And so that's what Kathaleen and I will be taking more time doing, settling into our 'new true selves' understanding what we've been through and more how it was for us on Earth in our unloving lives.

Occasionally we see other spirits knowing they are from **other worlds** because they do look different to us, we have an Earthly feel to us, if I can put it like that, not that it means anything to you, but they have their 'earthly feel' to them, and you get to recognise it. Overall from what I understand, we're all more or less humanoid from the physical earth worlds, that's the 'standard' pattern so to speak, however there are variations of it. Some being more squat, others much taller and bulkier than we are, some fatter, others skinnier, you'd possibly see vague representatives from our Earth that cover the spectrum of shapes and sizes, but they have whole worlds based around those particular sizes. **Because the worlds are so different to Earth.** We're quite unique, and many of their worlds are architecturally designed, they have not naturally evolved with dinosaurs and earthquakes and violent land movements and all the rest, some of their worlds are incredibly stable in geography and climate with standardised life forms – plants and animals, and so with standardised human forms too.

But the main thing is, we're all incredible friendly, we all love each other, there is no animosity, no competition, we all recognise we're all children of the same loving Parents and we're all on our way to Paradise; and yes, we've all had very different beginnings, but as Kathaleen said, that happens even within the same family, so what is different?

So I hope I've answered your question well enough, tell me John if you'd like more. And I will add – this from you know who – that really we Celestials are not meant to give too much of an idea of what it's like over here to you, for that is really to be a surprise and for you to discover for yourselves. We do however want to impress upon you that it is all very real, there are these Celestial spheres and we do live

in them having completed our Healing, and they are really nothing like anything you've ever seen before. And they are something you can look forward to, but they are for you to discover when it's your time, so we'll only be ever giving you a vague understanding of how it is over here and what our lives are like for us. And you must remember, you are not to use us to escape into your minds taking you further away from your bad feelings. And so we hope, if anything, we might put more pressure on you, making you feel bad because it's not as nice for you as it is for us, and if that happens, then we're pleased we've been of some assistance.

James is conking out, so I will sign off – again. It's been great for us both to connect with you both, and we'll speak again soon. Our love to you John. Bye for now – Kevin and Kathaleen, now residents of the first Celestial sphere. Gee that makes us feel good being able to say that!

NOTE from me, James: John, Kathaleen, as you'll read, gives dates and times for her and Kevin, and as I said on the phone, I have always resisted receiving such things because they could be checked up on and shown that I'm full of shit getting them wrong, and so if they are wrong, then everything might be wrong. And yet for the first time I just thought I'd let them say whatever and see how it goes, and she said it all so matter a fact, all so easy, with my getting only mixed up once, where I could see my mind had already worked it out. And when I asked about which gorge, Katherine came straight into my head, and I couldn't remember any of the names of the places you did visit, other than Stanley Chasm of course, but that's not a gorge, and I haven't as yet looked on the map you gave me of your trip to see if you did go to Katherine Gorge. See how woeful my memory is? Which is why I keep asking you the same questions over and over. I hope I'm better at remembering when I'm in spirit! Channelling numbers, dates, time, names, places, and unique details is very difficult to get accurate.

### **KATHALEEN and KEVIN CHATTING**

Monday, 18 September 2017

From John: [Hello Kathaleen and Kevin](#)

[Wow, what an introduction. Just as I was about to receive your writings through James, the power tripped and I went into a mini-blackout. Everything went black! How coincidental!](#)

[Kathaleen, welcome to our zoo. We all need a lot of Kevin's humour to keep us navigating our way forward. Each dry gulley we have gone up, actually have all been steps forward in the correct direction, no matter how disappointing they each have been.](#)

[Well Kevin, we both grew up in the small close minded town of West Wyalong, with 3,000 population, who had many prejudices even amongst groups within the township. Holly smokes, the differences in backgrounds between the two of you could not be more contrasting. What an interesting time you both will have reflecting on your individual diverse natures. Wow.](#)

[Kathaleen, what year were you born and what year did you die please?](#)

[And Kevin, what year were you born?](#)

[Kevin, do you continue to have a hobby with bantam chickens?](#)

[Presently, what age would your appearance now reflect should you be in your physical embodiment?](#)



When Carolyn and I travelled down from Darwin to Adelaide a few weeks ago, which gorge did you both visit while we were also there please?

Nanna Beth mentioned a few days ago she was walking on one of the lovely forest walks with a 'friend' chatting about the adventure we are now engaged in – and some R&R. I suspect the 'friend' was Mary M; was that so? Now, that is what I call being choosy about one's friends.

Kathaleen: I'm sorry John to have messed up your artwork with my name change, however I do feel better with the 'a' added. It's what I grew up with and so what I'm used to, I never used Kathleen, although I had to for certain legal reasons.

Kevin wanted me to talk first today with you, to tell you how much we thoroughly enjoyed speaking to you through James – speaking to both of you, and now that I've got the hang of this sort of communication, it's very pleasant for us to do. And it's nothing at all James with all the stop starting as you make the necessary corrections along the way, it's so easy for us to do, we just impress upon you what we want to say, and then your mind mostly takes over putting it the way we want it to be put, it's quite incredible how it works.

And thank you so much John for making me feel welcome, particularly as I'm somewhat of an outsider to you three men, and it's nice to know that we'll be able to communicate like this for some time to come, it all being part of what we are to do.

I was born in 1901, in May, I'm a Taurus like you James, however I was a late April one, the twenty-sixth. And I died when I was 72, in March – the 15 (so 15 March 1973). Kevin was born in 1937, April 3. (Kevin died at the age of 75, on 10 August 2012.) So yes John, I am older than he is but that is of no consequence for us over here, all that loses its appeal – the separation of age whilst we do our Healing through the Healing Worlds. And the 'friend' with Nanna Beth was not Mary M but her soulmate. And it was in Katherine Gorge that we were with you, which is such a beautiful part of the world. And we don't have pets over here, so Kevin has no further interest in the bantams, however I'm going to 'put him on', as I've said all I wanted to say.

Kevin: That's right John, all of that was long ago now, I am so different to how I was on Earth, still at the heart of me, the same Kev essence, but my family wouldn't want to know about the new me, so it's wise that you don't trouble them any further. They will find out when they come over, nothing remains hidden over here, everything comes to light in due course, although a lot of spirits do try to keep their secrets for as long as they can.

And the age that Kathaleen and I are is about mid thirties, in our prime time on Earth, that's about where most of us spirits like to be, however we don't look exactly like how we looked back then at those ages. We look pure, and it sounds funny to say that, but we do because we are. When we look at people on Earth we can see all their impurities, the sad state of their being, how much pain they are in and refusing to acknowledge about themselves. You can see it on their (your) faces, in how they conduct themselves, and we don't show that in our body language because we don't feel it, it's no longer within us. So we are more smooth, true and pure in our looks, no wrinkles or stress or worry lines, no false put on facial expressions, we're just our true selves, and really it's something you have to be and something you have to see for yourself.

And we are of a specific light, a spirit light, which is the Light of our Truth. So anyone can immediately identify on what level of truth we're at, so our Angels talk to us according to which level we're on. There's lots of different subtleties like that over here, so you know your place because it's shining



out of you, you can't hide anything, you can't have secrets, you really are what you are. However what we are we also understand is composed of a hell of a lot, already in our short existences, we've all lived a lot of experience, nothing of course compared to what we will live, but we're not just air-heads, and our having lived untrue, been as evil as we could have been, then our having woken up to the horror of that, and all we've been through in our Healing, well it's all far different to what those spirits from the non-rebellious planets are like. We're a whole different commodity, if I can put it crudely like that; and we like being different, you can see we're all proud of all we've been through, but not in a conceited way – of having been through the fires of hell and come out the other side.

John: For the past couple of decades, we all have been flying blind. Now, starting to get a glimpse of what we are negotiating and navigating, it has been a very good idea that we did not have a clue what we were doing.

Now, Kevin and Kathaleen, with you both at the helm, I suspect that we, collectively, are more than ever dependant upon Helen and Nanna Beth. This is one humungous adventure!

I was anticipating that we would progress on this journey with one bite at a time, small steps. However, I now suspect it will be giant leaps and those that become involved with us will be implementing or executing the small bites, and those small bites will be by the hundreds.

Once funds are available for release, it is intended to commence as many initiatives as possible, all within a framework of an over-arching budget. That is, controlled chaos. As time unfolds, then the recurrent costs – ongoing annual financial support required – to complete each program, over the long term, will set the pattern.

All of this will require people that grasp the event that is unfolding and such people will need to grow into embracing the long term objectives and benefits that the Great U-Turn will deliver.

So, Kevin, I may have been King of the Beer Fridge for a short season, now it is your turn to be King of the Beer Fridge? Oh, what the heck, time for a meat pie each.

It is time to go and find some office space so we can get the show rolling.

Kevin: And yes John, it's going to be very exciting times for you, so we're told. Kathaleen and I don't as yet understand it all, so we'll be taking small bites as we grow in understanding. But you are in good hands, that's what everyone keeps telling us, everyone thinks very highly of Nanna Beth and Helen, and I don't mean that lightly. It's an interesting thing, and I don't know quite how to put it without giving you the wrong impression, however certain souls seem to be cut out for certain positions, as if they were made for them, just a little more than others. Which might only mean that those souls have found their niche quicker than the rest of us, and we don't feel bad about it, in fact the opposite, when you see such souls, as it's the soulpair, and you can see or sense the light about them, you can only feel love and extreme fondness for them, but they've got a slightly different 'something' about them, and so that's what Nanna Beth and Helen and their partners have. There are others like them too, lots of them in fact, but we feel we're sort of lesser than them, but as I said, in a good way, in that we're yet to 'find our place' and then have that same light about us as they have about them.



So what I'm trying to say is, with the likes of Nanna Beth and Helen, you are in the best hands there are to be in, for they are just perfect for their roles and so many spirits look to them and they take it all in their stride, loving all that's happening and all that's going on. And it's not even that you are privileged to work with them, nothing like that, and that's what I don't want you to think, they are just Nanna Beth and Helen, but they know their shit – you know what I mean? Which for all of us, and what Kathaleen and I are coming to understand, it is quite remarkable, for the small amount of time they've had to get to know it.

And for myself and Kath, we're more to be the 'plebs' for you, in that, we are the fillers, to fill in the connection between you and them, because we can more relate to you on a day to day level, whereas they are both really far more concerned with the higher goings on, relating more to James and the higher spiritual side of things. And yet having said that, they are still very focused on all you are doing, because it's all about what you are doing, you John, Crystal and Samantha.

And speaking to you Samantha, I can assure you, you are not being left out one bit, not that you think you are, and all you wrote to James we all understand is just more of your yuk coming out; but still, I want to say to you, you are so much part of it you have no idea. You are the True Way, you're living it, no one else on Earth is so committed to it, other than Marion and James. And that... well, what can I say, that's the same as the first woman spirit who did her Healing with Mary M all those years ago. And look what happened following her, and she is still highly celebrated over here, and so we all know what an incredible thing you are doing, more so than you do about yourself!

YUK

And when your Healing finishes, then so much is going to move around you should you want it to, for you are one of what I've been saying are Nanna Beth and Helen, you are, and will be, the Earth equivalent. You understand that the Healing is your 'thing', and you've committed your whole heart and soul to it, and that is remarkable, few actually will do it so determinedly as you, and you will be the inspiration for many.

And your light will command the respect of one who Lives the Truth, and one who: Lives True, which will come in time once you've moved through all the bad stuff. So don't feel you are being left out, no, we're just working with John to get him ready for what's to come, just as you are working with yourself and your unseen friends getting you ready for what's to come for you.

And again I want to say, echoing Nanna Beth's words, you'll see John, and in fact you will all see, how it will work out easily for you all. And that it is all real, all you think that is happening really is, the Celestial's are working the mind spirit levels of communication they can have with people on Earth, everything that comes to Earth from any of the Mansion Worlds now does so with the Celestial's stamp of approval. They are completely in control now in this area, and are just waiting to be handed even greater control. So you can see there needs to be quite an army of us all keeping abreast of what the mind spirits are up to as well as their counterparts on Earth. And so much of the controlling side of things from the mind spirits has been shut down completely, and even Kath and I can see the subtle changes that are beginning to occur on Earth because of it – certain people feeling a little more unhinged with each passing day.

Anyway, I hope what I've said, and what Kath said to you, helps too, for that's really going to be our roles, and in some ways John, it would have been good to have been involved with all of this with you on Earth, so we could have had a few beers and a pie or ten together, but you know how I was, none of it would have appealed to me back then, and you'd have long since written me off as a lost cause. So it's

better this way – it can only be this way!, for at least I don't think you're half off the planet with all your mad ideas, because I'm now helping to contribute to them!

I'm being told to shut up, Helen wants to answer what Crystal wrote to her, so I'll talk more soon.

Kathaleen: Our Kevin is sure good at talking! We love you all and will come back soon. Goodbye from Kev and I.

## MILVERTON PAPERS

Monday, 18 September 2017

Note from Crystal: Helen;

I have been trying to properly script the communication between my lawyer and Barbara Müller all weekend and failing. It finally occurred that it was because contact at this time is premature. We have one more diplomatic attempt with Germany before we sic an army of ruthless lawyers on them armed with the Milverton Papers. But without walking into the meeting with a sampling of their contents will be a waste of time. Still too many moving parts.

The implications of one of the pieces being the unwinding of the original creation of the virtual jurisdiction are numerous and very nasty given such activity is illegal in Germany. I assume unravelling is necessary in order to regain control of the Austrian funds. Then the transfer of authorisation naturally follows. But what are the first three pieces of the package? And am I assuming correctly that the original settlement agreement, UK court order, virtual jurisdiction, and EU (European Union) guarantee will be included. And the family lawyer will fill in the boiler plate documents with names, dates, places, countries, amounts and security codes.

When Milverton set up the other accounts, they had to be authorised in person. I don't mind a bit of travelling but hopefully none of the accounts need to be handled in the Caribbean, as it is gone.

Crystal

Helen: It is all as you think. And you are going to have to do quite a bit of travelling however you'll enjoy all of that when the time comes for it, and not all of it will be business, some will be social, you'll be developing a lot of contacts. And you don't have to do anything until you get the Milverton's Papers and then all will be explained to you and we'll be able to advise you better.

And it was good that you honoured your feelings to wait, for as you felt, you really can't do anything without such information. And once you get the Papers, everything is going to change anyway, there will be a great change in our German friends too. So we wait, and it won't be long now. The Papers are going to contain all you need and more. You will marvel how well thought out they are. And by the way, the Old Rogue is progressing well in his 'hell', he is allowing the pain to come, he does tend to listen to me, he's gaining a better understanding of how much of a difficult shit he was to deal with. He rues the day for mistreating you Crystal, he sees he was in error for sending you on this wild goose chase, however that was all he knew to do back then. You threatened him too much, and being such a competent woman, so he had to show you – put you in your place. And he's still cooperating, so should you ever need to speak to him again directly via Joe, and if Joe is up to it, he is open to such meetings.

So my dear, it's good to touch base with you through James again, although still there is little I can tell you. But with our fingers crossed, it won't be long now. Love Helen.



**NAMES, PLACES, NUMBERS, TIMES difficult to convey:**

Tuesday, 19 September 2017

Hi John, I love the picture of Nanna Beth, she is almost looking 'ghostly', I can so easily imagine her looking like that as I write with her. And Kevin too, his youthful boyish sparkle. And it all comes up so well in the pdf's you make.

Nanna Beth: Go ahead James...

James: I want to ask you why I got the date of birth of Kevin wrong yesterday, for as John said, Kevin was born in 1937, April 3. (Kevin died at the age of 75, on 10 August 2012.), whereas Kathaleen said to me he was born in 1933, February 12, an Aquarian. And as John said, no one in his experience seems to be able to get names, dates and places from spirits with any degree of accuracy. And yet yesterday with Kathaleen, it was effortless, the numbers came into my head like it all does with you all, with my not even having to think about it. And because Kevin's dates were wrong, then are Kathaleen's wrong too?

And this fits in with what I was asking you yesterday about you telling me things that don't happen, and even though from what I can tell this seems to have lessened over the years, still it's annoying. Marion said she wouldn't tolerate it and would confront you straight out as to why you're lying to her; however I understand, and possibly I'm wrong in this, that it's more my problem, it reflecting how wrong and screwy and fucked up I am, you having to comply with my wonky mental and will patterns.

And yet when you talk more generally and about the truth, I can sense it's right, and it's been proved time and time again through my own Healing that all you say is in keeping with all I've experienced and gone through, so I have no reason to doubt you there, it's only in these number and name specifics. So what's it all about? And is it something I just have to live with, or will I get it right in future when I'm true and perfect?

Nanna Beth: It is simply as you say James, it's the difficulties we have with your mind. You are not a number and names person, if I can put it like that, you are wholly centred and focused on the truth, but not the true details of such things as these numerical details of the people involved. It's a problem within your mind, and many people have the same problem, however there are other people receiving messages from spirits who can and do get these things right.

For yourself, it doesn't matter when Kevin or Kathaleen were born or how old they were when they died, or where they specifically lived and where they worked and all the millions of exact details of their Earth or Mansion World lives. You only want to know the truth in so far as how it relates to your Healing and understanding of spirit life and everything else we talk about, such as even discussing this now about why you can't get those specific details right.

You are not a person who wants to cross all the t's and dot all the i's, Marion is always complaining how you don't take enough notice of those things, how it's part of you being disconnected from her and yourself, how you don't take exact notice of all she says, even of all you say, how you are not wanting to be true and correct in those sorts of things; whereas she is, she was trained heavily as a child to be precise and exact, which she naturally uses in her approach to life and her understanding of the truth. So she wouldn't tolerate your incorrectness, nor our getting things wrong with you, which is partly why she doesn't want to speak with us spirits or anyone else for that matter, because no one gets it right to her satisfaction.

So you and her being different 'types' of people, which is all exaggerated by your wrongness and the denial of your full and true self-expression, and because you want to speak with us, and because of how you are, so you have to accept your limitations, and it's the same on our side, that it's not going to be a

hundred percent right. But that doesn't matter, because for us, and for yourself, it's not about getting those details right, because in the end, they are meaningless, just information which doesn't mean anything so far as the emotional, mind, will, spirit and soul truth is concerned. And such details are recorded by your Angels and so should you need to consult them, they will provide such things, whereas you are free to get on dealing with whatever you feel at the time and seeking the truth of those feelings, that being the most important part of life.

And as I said yesterday to you, as what happened to you this morning, there is more for you to find out about yourself through all of this, and so it's important that you keep expressing all you feel to Marion and discussing whatever comes up about it.

James: Yes I will. And as you say, just recognise my limitations, as with anything, and take them into account, so John can apply 'Rigger's Constant' and alter what I wrote with Kathaleen, correcting it, thereby making me seem like I'm the best spirit channeller there is because I can get all the dates, numbers, names and places correct! Thank you John!

Nanna Beth: However part of your truth and what you want to demonstrate is that it's not an exact science, and that you have failings, and certain things you can't do, and instead of pretending that such 'failings', for they are not really failings, don't exist, you want to write with me about them, trying to understand more of what's going on between us. And that is where you are striving for the truth James, wanting it to be right, wanting to know why such things are problems and don't work. That is where you want to be precise.

And as you understand, there's a lot involved with our communication, far more than just what is said between us; such as: why you want to speak with us anyway, and should you keep going with it, and what if you stop – how does all that make you feel?

James: Yes, Marion and I were discussing that again this morning, and I can see why I want to keep speaking with you all, much of which I've already written about, yet seeing it even deeper each time it comes up, and working it all through and coming still to the same conclusion, to just keep going with it, as it does – as you do – help bring up so much for me to work through.

Nanna Beth: Which is what it's only for James, the revelation of truth can happen in lots of different ways, but part of your Healing is working with us invisible personalities because mostly that's how you felt when you were young, that you were invisible and really you're like one of us, and that your parents didn't focus on or even 'see' you, and you are just like one of the characters in the television who don't really exist. You were pushed so far away from your feelings and into your mind, that you felt as though you're not really real, so it's far easier to relate to us unseen people than it is for you to relate to seen people in your day-to-day life. Those real people hurt you, scared you too much, made you feel rejected too often, didn't make you feel loved, and yet also made you have to stay with them and be dependent on them; whereas we 'television' people are nice to you, don't say mean and nasty things to you, don't yell at you, tell you you're the greatest, support all you want to do, don't say no, stop that, you can't have that, you can't do that, we're not going to talk to you unless... So who do you want to keep being with, us or them?

James: Yes, and to have to give you up, all the good side of it, and just be with normal people, including Marion, means having nothing of my own and just being back with them always being told what to do and how to be and made to feel nothing I do, say or how I am, is right. That I'm always wrong, so I don't really exist, I'm not here, you can have my body to boss around, but me, my spirit, I've left, drifted off, like my dream last night, just abandoned myself to the wind allowing it to blow me away,

never to be seen of again, and I am free, free to be carried where it will, free to be as I want to be, free to do and say what I want, no longer under their constant control. But the trouble was, and still is, I am still here, I'm not one of you spirits Nanna Beth; and I hate having to be here – I want to be with you in the beautiful Celestial spheres where everything is good and loving, not like down in hell on Earth.

Nanna Beth: Hell only being within yourself James, for when you are true and of a Celestial truth, fully Healed, it won't matter where you are, what happens around you, for inside you, where you really are, where your spirit and soul are, you will be in Heaven – in the Celestial spheres of light and life.

James: Yeah. And you know all I am to go through, don't you – both Marion and I?

Nanna Beth: Yes, we've been schooled on it, and are kept continually up to date, we know where you are within yourself and what truths you are working on all the time, what exactly you need to focus on, and so we can help you with that. So all our communication to you, even if talking about things to do with John and SI (Solid Investment), are double sided: one for the information we want to convey, even if there are discrepancies in it; and the other to help further stimulate your buried feelings to come up so you can work through them advancing your understanding and the truth.

And to be given such insights into another person like we are afforded concerning you and Marion, being able to see the mind and will circuits you are dealing with, seeing the psychology of it all, how it relates from your early lives, how the beliefs and subsequent behaviour patterns were all put in place, seeing you under the magnifying glass how you are having to identify and work through them, helps us so much to see more about ourselves which we didn't pick up through our own Healing. So our involvement with you like this is helping us just as much, helping us understand the deeper depths as to what's really going on; and how the angels and higher spirits see us and life, because these are the levels and depths within us they are always relating to us on.

James: So if I were to stop speaking with you, you'd miss out on that?

Nanna Beth: We'd miss out on speaking about what we do; and sure, there are other things because of my direct involvement with you, I and all of us over here would miss out on, however we'd still be studying you both, because it all helps us to understand more about ourselves. But of course, you are not to keep speaking with us for what help it might give us, you are to do what you want to do James.

James: I know, but that's my whole problem, believing I have to do it to help the other person, which means putting myself aside and not helping myself. But I am working on that, being subjected so heavily to their controlling ways, I felt so bad this morning about that again, seeing more about it, and feeling so fucked, so sick because, as you said, I don't exist, I've disappeared into the television, wafted off into na-na land with you spirits.

Anyway, thank you Nanna Beth. And John said Crystal and Joe were able to have a good talk with Lord Milverton, that he is far more compliant and willing to help her rather than play all his games.

Nanna Beth: Yes, he was in better spirits – if I can put it like that – he's beginning to understand that it's all very serious this life business, and that messing about with people with no regard for them, for their feelings, for their wellbeing, all so you can have fun at their expense playing your little games of greed, was not something that ends up making you feel good. So his time in his self-created 'hell' is paying off, in that he's beginning to see that he needs to change his ways, that he can't disrespect people; and that if he does, if anyone does, then there is hell to pay, for the pain of what you inflict upon another and how bad you make them feel, all comes back to you.

He will be even more forthcoming with Crystal when next she speaks with him because he will have reflected more on his last communication with her, and will have consulted with Helen some more as to what he might be able to do to help Crystal, which will mean he will be ready to help her right the way through the process of deciphering all that he is having sent to her. He will actually end up being one of her greatest allies, helping both her and Elizabeth, even coming to enjoy turning his back on his former colleagues and bosses, seeing that he still does have some say, even some influence and control, but for the good this time round.

James: All right Nanna Beth, I will keep typing what you say and we'll see what happens, bearing in mind that I'm not perfect and so anything of what you say might not work out as you say it will.

Nanna Beth: Which everyone understands James, however you are to find the truth of it within yourself, that's all that's important to you, what it's all really about, because that in turn will effect everything.

I'll leave you now. We'll be in touch, Kevin and Kathaleen will have more to say to John. Love, Nanna Beth.

### **FEELINGS versus EMOTIONS**

Tuesday, 26 September 2017

James: I briefly read through Pascas Care Feeling verses Emotion. I think it's all good, helping to increase one's awareness of feelings and emotions. Quite a bit of it is about using your mind to control your emotions, which is appropriate out and about in life not wanting to piss everyone off, however not appropriate if you are doing your Feeling Healing.

Note from John: Hi Nanna Beth, Kathaleen, Kevin and James

The question is – Feelings.

Kathaleen and Kevin talked about feelings within numerous contexts. In fact, there is a great deal of focus on feelings. Friend Graham asked, what feelings? What are they?

Heck, it is the foundation of what we are to enable people around the globe and, all of a sudden, I do not know what I am talking about!

There appears to be layers or separate interpretations as to what the term feelings is about.

Maybe, please, can we address this most important item?

Nanna Beth: The truth as to what feelings are, John, really is for everyone to find out for themselves through their relationship with their own feelings. What is love, what is truth, what are feelings? What is the soul, what is personality, what is mind? These all being the different aspects of ourselves that come to light through our Healing.

As you embark upon your Healing, your soul systematically brings feelings up within you resulting from your experiences, so you can identify them, gradually coming to understand the different feelings and all the subtle nuances of them. And as you work to embrace them, 'feel them', accepting you are feeling them, and then expressing them, so over time you come to see how you express yourself in life. Including: Do you express all your feelings, or only some; and if some, why them and not the others? And what does expressing those feelings make you feel – how you feel about them, themselves,

how do you feel as you are expressing them, how do you feel once you've expressed them. It all helping you get to know about these aspects of yourself – your feelings, through your feelings.

Your emotions are more superficial expressions of what you are feeling. You can have multiple feelings being expressed at the same time, which can include increased emotion, making you feel very emotional – good or bad.

I don't think you need to concern yourself too much with such philosophical questions John, by all means think and discuss them, however for what you'll be doing it's not really that important. Other people will be focused on trying to get to the depths of such things, and unless you do your Healing connecting with the truth of all you're feeling, it's only just a mental exercise anyway.

John: Like, further understanding of how to:

“Our Feelings are our Supreme Guides.”

Kevin: Hi John, glad to see you've got the 'upstairs' functioning, thinking away – ha, ha, and there's so much to think about!

**Feelings are what guide us through our ascension of truth. So they are really our Supreme Guides.** As you know, so many people look for a person, spirit, angel, even God, for supreme guidance, however it's all right there already built in – in our feelings. **We just have to submit to them, allowing them to take us where they will, expressing all the parts we want to express, letting the emotion drive that expression if it's there to be expressed, or just talking about all we feel and how feeling that feeling is making us feel – or, how we feel about having that feeling, all whilst longing for the truth of our feelings. Longing for the truth of our feelings is really: Longing for the truth of our self, because: we are our feelings. So life stirs up our feelings, we feel being alive; or, being alive means we are feeling, always feeling; and when we work out what and why we are feeling what we are, so then we know the truth of how we are. And over time the truth accumulates, and our mind expands our understanding of ourselves, all being driven from our feelings.**

John: “Using our feelings to uncover the whole truth of our negative or anti truth and anti love state.”

Kevin: **So whilst we're of an untrue state, then all we have got to help us understand why we feel bad, why we are wrong, why we are negative and anti love and truth, are our feelings. So if we focus on our bad feelings, they will lead us to the truth of why we're feeling bad. Which will be the truth of what happened to us to make us be this wrong way, and how we took on the wrong way and keep it going making us feel bad.**

John: “Longing to know the truth of ourselves within ourselves.”

Kevin: And as you know, **it is wanting to know the truth of ourselves that is all important. Wanting to know why you are the way you are, is what needs to come first. Then you can look to your feelings to help you find out. So if you are striving to be true, then really that means, or should mean, you are wanting to uncover the truth of why you're not true, because if you were true, then you'd not need to strive to be true. Once you are true, everything changes, and you keep longing for the Divine Love, and as you receive it, as you desire to live true to and be with your Mother and Father, then your feelings are stimulated which you truly express and the truth keeps coming to you, it all happening naturally as it's meant to. But for you who are denying yourselves love**

**and truth, so you have to work hard at trying to push against that denial by longing for the truth and wanting to work with your feelings so as to uncover it.**

John: “Understanding that feelings were the key and way to ascend in truth.”

Kathaleen: My turn John: **It takes time for it to sink in**, well it did for me anyway. **You can be told it, understand it intellectually, however when you start to work with your feelings to release the truth from your soul, and the truth comes because of your feeling expression, then you feel how it all works. You feel yourself ascending – growing in truth. It all being feelings again – you just know you are.**

John: “We were schooled in what each feeling felt like, and it was amazing to realise that our knowledge of feelings is so limited, but the further you went the more acute and defined they became, the whole experience being one that was overwhelming.”

Kathaleen: Yes we were taught about our different feelings. **Some people and spirits already have a good understanding of their feelings, living feeling many feelings all the time and being highly aware and sensitive to them. Other people**, like how Kevin was, **were still feeling all the feelings, because they are always going on within you, but had learnt to ‘not feel them’ to shut himself off to them using his mind, to all but believe he didn’t feel much – feeling only a limited number and range of them.**

**And as you grow in truth, so your soul-perceptions awaken, as you understand, which is your ability to ‘see through your truth’, so you sort of use the truth that you are to know where another person is coming from, you can sort of sense it, like someone who is very experienced in life, someone who has paid attention to such details. So you start off with your anger for example being kinda raw and animalistic – primitive, working your way deeper into yourself and your feeling awareness, so as your truth grows so you become more aware of the subtler feelings of anger, and all the different aspects of your anger.**

And I say ‘your’ anger, because it’s all you getting to know your own feelings and how you feel and relate to them. And even though we all might feel and so know what anger is, still we all have to get to know for ourselves and through our own anger, why we feel angry, what happens when we are angry, how we express it, the varying intensities and situations in life, all that is getting to know yourself through your feelings.

So it’s very involved, with our feelings always taking us deeper and deeper into ourselves. You might feel miserable one day, you express it and truth comes as to why you feel it. So you have changed, you’ve grown in truth, you are no longer the same person you were when you felt miserable – you’ve moved on within yourself. Then you feel miserable again, and superficially the misery feels the same as what you felt the other day. But if you look more closely at it, it’s not, it’s slightly different, even though it might have a lot of the same about it. And as you express that misery and the truth comes up within you showing you why you feel it, so you have moved on again, and when the next miserable feeling comes up, again it just feels like misery again, yet as you embrace it, express it, you’ll see it has a slightly different flavour or edge to it. So you’re getting to know the truth of your misery – what it feels like to you when you are feeling miserable.

Struth Kevin and Kathaleen, you did a mighty job in this marathon communication.

Oh, as you please James.

That being said, I can see how this global program (Pascas WorldCare) can role out into every community in every country. It is a cracker of a budget. Nothing like it ever in history.  
cheers John

Kathaleen: The marathon was in our Healing, that was like a non-stop event. **You get on the Healing treadmill, submitting to your soul, and away you go, the feelings keep coming, you want them to, you are focused on them, you work with them, they show you all you are to see about yourself and how you are in life, the truth of all your relationships.**

And yes John, from all Kevin and I have been told, it's going to affect a lot of people, and also a lot of the mind spirits. It will start out small and build upon itself. The truth will be picked up by people who want to understand the right way to live – how life should be lived, and why one should live that way.

And it will make people feel – ah, that's it, that's what I feel; and it's so simple, I knew that all along. That will be the Spirits of Truth engaging with them. They are ready to know, they've got right to the edge themselves, and then the truth comes up within them through their feelings, and it gives you that wonderful feeling of – That's it! That's what I want, that's what I know is true!

It's all out there, as if all the pieces have been lying around in the junkyard, and now they are coming together, being assembled so people can finally understand.

Kevin and I will speak to you soon. Bye John.

**DR DAVID R HAWKINS – Psychiatrist Kinesiology**

Thursday, 28 September, 2017

John: Hi Guys / James

Kevin (John's brother-in-law) died on 10 August 2012 without any thought for spirituality and no passion for any religion, other than showing up. On 7 August 2017, he arrived in the 1st Celestial Heaven. Three days short of 5 years!!! He had met his soulmate, Kathaleen, and she arrived a few weeks before him into the first Celestial Heaven, as you may have read.

The writings that follow are outstanding. Kevin is now a world teacher!!! He and Kathaleen both are. Neither would comprehend this, but they are.

This one document answers and leads anyone to the destination we are to find, in our own time.

I would like to contrast this achievement with someone I greatly respect.

David Ramon Hawkins, M.D. (born 3 June 1927, died 19 September 2012) was an American psychiatrist, mystic, author and controversial spiritual teacher in Sedona, Arizona. He is best known for his book *Power vs. Force*, I have read everything I can about his works – 10 books, plus videos, etc. Miracles happened around him spontaneously. The Catholic Church would make him a saint within seconds.

Saturday, 5 August 2017: Nanna Beth: David Hawkins is living in the mind worlds, so I am told, and would be of no benefit to you John. His legacy is again one of those things that sits well with you, that you enjoy and can relate to and use as you do. And really it is now for humanity to use what is available to it having come from the mind worlds, because there won't be anything further coming through from



them. Now it will be up to the natural inspiration of the individual on Earth, and those who are working with us, those people who want to do their Healing. The ways of the Rebellion and Default are to die, to fade away, however this will happen gradually as people of it still try to advance themselves, their lives and humanity in their wrongness, but the next real new inspiration will come from those who embrace the New Way.

Hmm – Dr David Hawkins has stayed trapped in his mind and may remain in the mind spirit Mansion World for centuries, unless he embraces his feelings. He will remain stagnant and limited in his mind condition. Whereas Kevin is now a far greater and truer teacher than this great mind of Dr Hawkins. What a switch in roles! Kevin has progressed exponentially past Dr Hawkins in soul development. Go you good thing Kev and Kath.

Cheers John

Dr David Hawkins: Hello John. I have been asked to speak to you through James in this way, you being one of my ardent fans and followers of the principles I developed through my life on Earth.

Your assessment of me is correct, and I did spend time in the mind worlds trying to assimilate all that I did on Earth with all that was happening to me in my new spirit life.

Upon my arrival over here in the first Mansion World I was greeted as something of a spiritual celebrity with a host of mind spirits (as James calls them) greeting me, they being the ones who ‘empowered’ me to do the so-called miracles I did on Earth.

I want to tell you, it’s quite a humbling experience to realise, like many of us who did such marvellous things on Earth, that it wasn’t actually our own doing, we were not the sole instigator of such ‘happenings’, that it was other spirits working through us. And that although I attributed it to God, still I secretly thought it was all my own incredible doing, so to have to accept that I was just a conduit – that I really was, and having little more than an innate ability to be that conduit, I felt a bit flat.

And to bolster my flagging ego, I would tune into those people on Earth who were still thinking well of me, yourself John being one such person. And here again, by doing this, I gave myself a rude shock having to face the fact and realise that few people truly understood what I was teaching, taking my work and corrupting it for their own gain. And believe it or not, I never thought such a thing would happen. So, who of my ‘earthly followers’ was staying true to what I taught – who actually got it?

And I kept coming back to you as one of these people John. Admittedly, had I helped you personally, you’d have had an even greater understanding and appreciation of my work, however you accept it as is and haven’t corrupted it, and have guided other people to be interested in it. So I have followed you over the years in this, which meant I also took notice of what you were doing in your other spiritual interests, some of which were vastly different to anything I’d ever heard about, or found out about over here in my limited little mind world.

And I write such things in the past tense because I am very happy to say, all of which I am so grateful to you for John, that I have now progressed into the lowest sector of the Divine Love on the first Mansion World. I am learning all about it, and about the Healing, all under the incredibly patient and loving assistance of higher Celestial spirits, like those who wanted me to speak with you today.

So you can chalk me up as one of your admirers, and a mind spirit who has converted to the ‘Ways of the Divine Love’. I still have a lot more to understand, this is true, and as it’s so different to my earthly

and mind spirit way of thinking, will take time to integrate into my way of thinking – which means, to change my way of thinking into a completely new way.

That is all I wanted to say. And although you might think that my coming is rather inconvenient with you having just written about me again, however here I am and this is what I want to say.

All the best to you John. You have no idea how grateful I am to you, and I have a strong pleasant feeling that that gratitude is only going to increase.

Yours respectfully,  
Dr. David Hawkins

(James: As I was reading your comparison of the Doctor with K and K, I started to feel the energy building... oh here we go again... he's wanting to speak to me!)

Dear James and John

It is so wonderful that through your working together it has enabled Dr David Hawkins to now be in the Divine Love Worlds, you have both helped him find his way, amazing. I only knew of Dr David Hawkins through reading the PASCAS Papers but was not drawn to much of his work. I am very happy for him and the way it has all come about, he is now truly on his way and that makes me so happy for him. He will be helped by Celestials such as Kathaleen and Kevin so will be in the best company for his progression to paradise.

To be 'used' so fully by Mind Spirits, to create all he did under their influence, all so cunning, that must have felt quite devastating to him and I am feeling a lot of sadness, emptiness and let down with in myself as I understand how it feels to learn that my whole life has not been my own but that of my parents, their will, control and untruth and I have felt feelings of it all being such a waste of my experience being like that, a waste of the personality God created me to be. I am very sad as Dr David Hawkins realised how 'used' he has been, being a conduit for the Mind Spirits, I feel like that too, used by my parents to be as they wanted me to be instead of nurturing me to be myself and help develop the personality God gifted me.

All you both write gives me so much to feel...

Many thanks  
Sam x (from England)

Oh James, thank you ever so much for conveying Dr David's words – wonderful news.

Yes, we can assist our invisible friends.

David – go you good thing, ask Kev and Kath to support you please.

Yes, from time to time I have felt David's presence – even today! (Thursday, 28 September 2017)

I have 9 or so Pascas Papers now to amend – what a joy.

Love John

I (Sam) bought *'Letting Go – the Pathway of Surrender'* by Dr Hawkins and I was very up with all of his feeling work but then felt the change in me with the mind dominant aspect of Dr Hawkins work, it was that I wasn't drawn to and felt myself draw back from it but now he can go on from what he already knows, go further into the feeling aspect of what he discovered and I am sure he will get so much support in that from the Divine Love spirits that are guided to help him. Isn't that just so wonderful John, to have that help, like you have in Kevin and Kathaleen.

## CONCLUSION:

David Hawkins' own story explains that the 'Letting Go' process is inadequate. The 'Letting Go' publication and process is his own research. Pure and simple; Dr David was knocking on the door, but that process was unable to open the door.

Again, his own story now endorses the Feeling Healing process!

This leaves no doubt as to the veracity of what Marion and James and Samantha are doing. It is THE ONLY WAY! The only way being the Feeling Healing process coupled with Divine Love.

This clears away confusion for many people who may explore everything. Other emotional processing and releasing modalities simply do not delve far enough into our injuries and errors of belief. Yes, they provide some temporary relief, but none of them go beyond the mind and into the soul to the core and foundation of our injuries, all of which stem from our childhood upbringing.

Dr David Hawkins has now clearly put aside his own teachings and confirmed that his and all other modalities are inadequate.

Now, we all can focus upon the only way home!

## **FEELING HEALING with DIVINE LOVE is SOUL HEALING:**

**Firstly, consider discovering the truth of your emotional pain through Feeling Healing.  
Secondly, consider longing for our Heavenly Parents' Love as you progress with your healing.  
Primary and most important readings are the writings of James Moncrief.  
Then consider the Padgett Messages, and then The Urantia Book.**

**Release one's pain through expressing one's feelings.**

**in conjunction with**

**Longing for the Truth when also longing for Divine Love.**

**Feeling  
Healing with  
Divine Love is  
the key!**



## **Lord Fraser Arthur Richard Richards – Baron Fraser Milverton II**

Friday, 29 September 2017

James: Hello Nanna Beth? John would like me to ask you about SI (Solid Investment) and how it's all going with the Lord Milverton, considering the latest things Crystal found out from him.

Nanna Beth: Everyone is following through on the Lord's instructions, a long drawn out procedure, as he told Crystal. And there is nothing that can be done about it other than letting it run its course.

What John really wants to know, is what else can he do, and is there anything else he needs to do before the onset of the money, because when that happens, he won't have much time for anything else. He won't have the luxury of speaking about it all and working with us spirits in the slow measured way that it has been up until now.

And yes John, although everything will change, and although in some areas there will be an acceleration of things to do, still the overall 'pace' or evolution, so even the development of all you are setting out to do, will remain the same. Things will occur in an orderly procedure as they have done over all these years, that is the rhythm or frequency of life for you. And everything is in sync with that, the whole unfolding of the Rebellion working towards its eventual fullest expression, to the Healing of it. So everything is happening in harmony with this natural rhythm, and so there will be time within that for you to continue as you are doing with Crystal and James and all else that you'll want to do.

Crystal and Joe will continue to work with the Lord (Baron Milverton II), it being part of all that's taking place. He will be a great help, a great source of information and a great inspiration as to how to get things done. He's coming along well in his 'hell-time', and when that ends it's possible he will want to continue helping, working for the good of humanity this time round.

And there is more to the connection with the Lord, who can be said to be in the 'lowest place', with we who are in the 'highest place', it all encapsulating the whole dynamic of what's happening concerning the unfolding of truth – the truth about the Rebellion and Default and how to personally heal it.

It is intended to include people from all levels of truth and untruth, it's not just to be a 'Divine Love Healing' thing. It is to embrace, and so incorporate, all humanity, from the least to the most spiritually advanced. So it's conceivable John, that you will have people employed by you who don't even know what it's all about, or what they are working for, simply being content to do their work; and people deeper involved having more of a spiritual feeling and connection with it.

And then there will be people with more of a genuine spiritual connection – through their feelings, and then those more through their mind, thereby incorporating all the different levels and aspects of humanity.

Elizabeth, by the way, is feeling even more put out by all she's been through, she's burning with rage at all the Lord Fraser Arthur Richard Richards – Baron Milverton II has asked her to do, but more so because she's been able to work out and see through his veils of secrecy suspecting some of what it's all covering up; which she now detests, feeling more disgusted by the day that she was involved in such dealings and even used to think they were good and what life was all about. So when the time comes, she will be more than happy to do as you suggest to her.

And she is not alone in it, she has a couple of other men and women who are close confidants in all her misgivings, and they too will be more than happy to join with her in her 'crusade' when she 'unleashes the hounds of war'.

And she would begin herself, only she's completely frustrated because she doesn't quite know how to begin, feeling there is something missing, something she can't quite put her finger on, that which she will be able to understand when you give her the ammunition she requires.

And the new Baron (brother Michael) is feeling very chuffed that it's over and he can get on with being the Baron; and the Lawyer is relieved and feeling a 'job well done'. And now the other legal teams are doing their bit, some of which includes the sending of other information to keep the hidden controllers off the scent. They are to be sent on something of wild goose chase whilst it all completes with Crystal, giving her enough time to receive the goods and distribute them were necessary.

The Lord is having a good laugh to himself knowing all the hoops he is putting everyone through, feeling very smug in his creative doings, all of which are going to bear down on him hard ensuring he keeps to the straight and narrow in his future dealings with Crystal. For you understand, he will not so much be a deeply changed or redeemed man, but he will have learnt something about the error of his ways, and so to avoid future pain like what he's currently being subjected to, he will do what needs to be done so as to stay on the right side of the fence, that is pain free. It's not true healing, it's just being subjected to more 'abuse through pain', the pain of his own doing, which is in fact the same pain, and levels of it, that he was subjected to as a child.



So you see, the hells act more like being back with your parents undergoing more parenting by them, and so this time round, being forced through the pain, to change your ways so as to avoid such future pain. But it's not dealing with the core causal issues, because they are only allowed to be, and so can only be, dealt with through your Healing.

So time in the hells and mind Mansion Worlds, is just making endless mind adjustments, all in keeping with your established negative patterns, so it's just like more of the same being with your parents, only these parents are more in keeping with the tenets of the hells and mind worlds. So the spirits in them adjust their mind and its beliefs and then behaviour, to fit in with the protocols of the mind system they are living in. It all being just changing the more superficial levels of yourself, and not as I said, not dealing with all the deeper true reasons why you are untrue.

And James is wondering: is it possible that the Lord even set it all up imagining that he would need to be involved with it all from spirit? To which I reply: no, he didn't, not consciously, however he's beginning to cotton on to the understanding that, even though he is dead and 'buried' and it's all supposedly 'over', that 'over' might only be a subjective term... even rising to the idea that possibly it's all actually, just beginning... and what does this actually mean? Could it be that he's set himself up for what is to come, that being the real business of what this is all about? Because he has often wondered about Crystal and the SI saga, his role in it: all the little people and how they must feel about being robbed and ripped off; and then with the hope of getting their money back and more besides, and playing Crystal along, and using the money to manipulate a lot of people, such as the Germans, and how easily they took the bait not knowing a fraction about what they were getting themselves into. In most of his business dealings he could see the start, middle and end, knowing those stages might be quick or take a much longer time to evolve, and the SI saga has been the longest for him, of which he couldn't quite understand some of the odd things that happened concerning it, such as you Crystal being involved. You intrigued him, because you seemed to always understand and even be one step ahead of where he thought you should be at times, which he couldn't understand. He had you Crystal thoroughly

investigated, he knew all there was to know about you, yet still he wasn't quite sure that he knew all... and that little part in the back of his mind wouldn't rest. And now to have you pop up suddenly like that through Joe, and then the small involvement he's had with Helen's 'people', well it's all even more intriguing... and so, what is this really all about? This being where he should get too by the time he's finished 'doing his hell time'.

So more waiting, and attending to feelings as more truth comes to light. All in keeping with the natural rhythm of this age. The rhythm of the next Spiritual Age will be entirely different, one with far more spark and 'spirit', and not one that feels like you're having to drag yourself along, or even be dragged along, like it has been through this age.

That's all I have for you John, I'll speak again soon. Kevin and Kathaleen are still studying hard, understanding more of what's in store for them and all we are setting out to do.

And David (Hawkins) is continuing to have his eyes opened, he's in that stage of saying to himself – a stage that will last a considerable time for him: 'So that's what it was really all about!' He's enjoying having his dots connect with the truth. He's being looked after by the soulgroup of Celestials that attend to the 'New Divine Love Arrivals' in the sector that deals with mind spirits coming from the sectors that David was living in. Kevin and Kathaleen will not have anything directly to do with him, as they have other more pressing needs to attend to.

I will go now, and speak to again soon. My love to you all, Nanna Beth.

#### **SOME OBSERVATIONS from GRAHAM:**

From Graham Golding            re Nanna Beth

30 September 2017

I am just so blown away that I can only notice the little things.

The rest is just what I have come to expect from you and your team of merry spirits.

I recall the day I was driving down to the Gold Coast for the regular weekly meetings. You told me it was important I came that day.

I was travelling with Garry Hickey and he announced half way down there was a meeting in the US we were to go to. How he got that I don't know. (By the way he died last year in a household accident.) That was life changing although I let things drift for quite a while. (Graham and I, shortly after, went to Las Vegas from Brisbane, Australia, and attended the four day 'Founding Mystics' conference 30 June to 3 July 2007. It was with Graham and Perry Kimelman that I handed the Pascas project over to God and immediately was provided with a vision of what it would evolve into. As the vision progressed, my body appeared to convulse and he thought I may die – I was most relaxed and understood his feelings.)

I have observed from a distance since then, as I said, often feeling you were barking up the wrong tree. What I have come to realise over the last few days is that you had to dig up a few trees before the truth could present itself.

One thing I forgot to tell you. I had a few significant events at the Founding Mystics event at Las Vegas.

During one of the talks, by the bloke who kept playing U2 music throughout his talk, I burst in to uncontrollable tears releasing something significant. Not sure what. The song "I still haven't found what I am looking for" was the most significant and it would bring me to tears when I heard it for the next 12 months.

In addition. During one of the lectures, I think by how Nick being one who saw himself as an apostle (Paul), I had a pretty solid vision of Jesus.

Just thought I would share that.

Over the last 18 months in particular the emotional struggles I have been living has been building to a crescendo. Life behavioural patterns repeating themselves over and over.

I have felt I should be looking for a spiritual healing but struggled to have the confidence after a couple of ordinary previous experiences.

The communications you have led me to recently outlining the difference between mind based healing and feeling healing has really resonated with me.

Thank you. GG

### **SPIRIT INTERFERENCE is now STOPPED**

Sunday, 1 October 2017

#### **Mind spirits no longer able to attach themselves to people**

James: Helen, what are you Celestials doing currently – what's your main focus?

Helen: We're ensuring the mind spirits don't inflict their negative emotions and feelings on people on Earth, trying to use such people to ease their own pain. That is all stopping. Such spirits have been able to 'attach' themselves to unsuspecting, or even aware people, subjecting those people to intense feelings from such spirits, causing such people great distress, anxiety, fear and misery, if bad feelings, and even too much joy, excitement and mind-love, if it's good feelings.

Some people are very sensitive to such mind spirit feeling interference, it all being allowed as part of the Rebellion and Default, and all through the ages has caused even more suffering in an individual than they might have had, although it all only happens all in keeping with the requirements of their negative pattern. So really it has still been technically what the person has wanted, even though it's an unconscious desire, but it's caused such a lot of grief. So many suicides and people breaking down and going into institutions have resulted from the added burden of such spirit-feeling pressure, and so really it's not fair, and now it's stopping.

It's part of the ongoing changes that we Celestials are now able to instigate, mostly designed to stop the mind spirit interference. And to help make their participation with people on Earth being more on the positive side (although any interference from them, even if with 'loving' intent, is still only helping to further one's mind control over oneself, so is ultimately unloving and negative). But still, the really heavy negative interference we're able to now stop, and that's what we're doing, making sure the systems are in place to stop it.

And that, as we've told you, is then having a knock-on effect of changing the ways people on Earth go about doing what they do, which we're also coordinating along the lines of what we've told you, helping to bring about all the necessary changes that are going to take place.



So there are now Celestials in every part of the two Earth planes, and also the first and second Mansion Worlds, in disguise yet doing their work subtly thwarting such interference and setting in place systems and structures to prevent it in the future. It's like plugging up cracks in the dam wall so it no longer leaks. And there are also, although fewer, Celestial soulgroups in the higher mind Mansion Worlds, doing the same work, preventing those higher influential mind spirits from affecting people negatively on Earth. And in the end, all such negative influence will cease from the mind spirits, with only positive spirit connections being made by us Celestials (spheres 8, 9, 10) or those healing spirits in the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds (spheres 3, 5, 7) however that is to happen by the end of the next age. So through the next age (being the next 1,000 years) there will still be a heavy mind spirit presence, but it will be highly conditioned and nothing like what it has been through the past ages.

And the systems of control on Earth are coming under increasing strain, only the Russians are keeping abreast of it and being able to move with it. The West and their hidden controllers are beginning to freak out more as their ways of control are not having the effects they used to have. It's becoming harder for them to keep the masses in check, and so the more they struggle the more the people are able to see how they've been controlled, and so the more they are objecting to it. It's a downward spiral. Imploding. The cracks are beginning to show. And those cracks we're encouraging. That dam wall is to one day burst.

Does that help James?

James: Yes, thank you Helen.

Helen: It's all in keeping with what you're going through personally James. You can draw the parallels.

**Negative Spirit Influence  
blocked  
22 March 2017  
Law of Compensation  
quickenning  
22 May 2017**



The dark cloud on you will soon pass. And as you know, it's all only from the unloving influence of your parents, and not from anywhere else. The outside can stir up the inside, but it's all within and really has nothing to do with the out.

I'll speak to you soon – Love Helen.

Later:

James: So Helen, what you were saying about the **mind spirits no longer able to attach themselves to people** making people feel worse than they already do, means people on Earth can't blame the spirits for such things anymore.

Helen: That's right. Any bad feelings you feel are all coming from within yourselves, and not from other spirits or other people. You are not being influenced by depressed and angry spirits, you are not even picking up the vibe from another person on Earth and causing yourself added pressure, it's all simply within you from your own childhood to do with the unloving relationships you had with your parents – nothing more. If anyone says it's more, it's only that they can't accept that it's all within themselves. People are to take full responsibility for their own bad feelings and pain now James. You can't blame anyone else. The buck stops with yourself, as it should, making sure everyone stays true to their own feelings having to deal with them should they wish. People of course will continue to blame other people and spirits for their pain, but at least you know that it's only themselves, and not coming from any outside negative influence. So it's doesn't rub anymore that the Devil or Satan is making you do something bad, is making you feel bad feelings, the Devil and Satan are your parents, that is the truth,

there is effectively no bad spirits affecting humanity anymore. That has all ended. The end of the fallen angels happened with Mary and Jesus' coming (in the first century), so no 'bad' angels could affect humanity like they had been able to do working for their Masters and Mistresses the Lucifers, Satans, Caligastias and Daligastias; and now no bad feeling mind spirits, or even good feeling mind spirits with subtle malicious intentions, can affect humanity on Earth. You are on your own so far as such negative influences go. You are having to decide if you want to attend to your own bad feelings or keep avoiding them. But you can't blame anyone else. You can keep blaming whoever you want, but it doesn't rub anymore – no one is listening!

James: I've read about people being possessed and people feeling so bad and depressed saying they are being controlled and suffering because of 'evil spirits', but I've not known how much to believe such things, but you're saying that it all did happen and quite a lot.

Helen: Yes, and even far more than people on Earth realised. There are some publicly documented cases, but it's hard to know just how much a spirit might be influencing someone and in what sort of ways; passively, negative or aggressively so. Many people have hugely suffered by well-meaning spirits continually being with them plaguing them with too many good feelings, misguidedly believing they are doing the person a favour, being a great help to them in life. But any feeling interruption and disturbance is not good, whether it's good or bad feelings. You are to have your own feelings, it's hard enough as it is, without any extra unseen influence from spirits.

Many people die and keep going back to the people they miss on Earth, inadvertently affecting those people with their own feelings of misery and sadness, or even happiness with their new spirit life. And the people may or may not be aware of such spirit presences, however it's all affecting them, and all detrimentally in the end. There is nothing wrong with organised contact, if you want to speak with someone who's passed over, or they with you, fine, you do it through a medium or making the necessary formal and decisive mental contact through your mind. But to have the spirit just taking over, subjecting you themselves, whether you want it or not, that is like a person just coming into your house and sitting with you all day long constantly talking to you, even when you might not want to listen and not be affected by what they are feeling. You can't turn them off, you might not even know they are with you, but like a limpet they attach themselves to you, almost 'feeding' off you by being with you in various ways, all to your detriment. And as I said, such spirits are able to do that fitting in with the demands of your negative pattern, they are being as your parents were to you, constantly with you, negatively influencing you, talking at you, not considering your feelings, not being sensitive to your needs, 'feeding off you', all making you feel bad.



So none of that negative spirit influence will be able to affect people anymore. So when people die they will have to deal with their own stuff separate from people back on Earth. The spirit will still be able to visit people on Earth and wish them well and send them good thoughts and feelings, but just none of the heavy bad stuff, even if it appears well-meaning.

And we Celestials are monitoring and regulating all of that. We're putting in place more barriers stopping the lower Earth-plane spirits from being able to so readily directly or indirectly influence Earth and people with their lower energy and vibration. The lost and wayward lower Earth-plane spirit will still be able to sit in his or her favourite Earth bar or pub, still 'drinking' merrily away pretending they are part of the fun, yet their energy, light, vibration, will no longer be able to influence those people on Earth in that bar or pub.

Part of the atmosphere of many places on Earth, James, has been influenced by the unseen presence of masses of Earth-plane spirits, many of whom you would call Earth-bound – they don't want to let go of Earth life, so pretend they are still alive on Earth. Masses of such spirits for example will attend the various concerts, political rallies, main sporting events given by people on Earth. So there will be say a hundred thousand real people from Earth, and tens of millions of Earth-bound spirits from the lowest Earth-plane, all after a 'good time'. And that unseen influence from all those spirits exerts an unseen pressure, which doesn't have to be all that bad, but can be, either elevating the atmosphere or making it heavier, with people being affected in different ways, from some people minimally, enjoying the unseen influence, to adversely, causing all sorts of problems. So that is all what is to cease.

The spirits can still attend such earthly functions and gatherings, but their light will remain separate from the people on Earth. So all the people on Earth feel, will be all they generate themselves, it being true to themselves, if you like. And this is a huge and very important change.

So all that happens on Earth is all that you on Earth make happen, by yourselves, with and for yourselves, and you can then deal with the consequences, good or bad. Knowing the mind spirits are out of it, they are no longer part of the picture, which I know you weren't really aware of anyway, but now you are.

And people sensitive to such things would be able to sense a change, a different perhaps lighter feeling, even if they don't know why it's changed.

James: Thank you Helen.

Helen: It's my pleasure James. We need you to keep asking us questions so we can elaborate, we can't just come forward and tell you it all, not yet anyway.

James: I understand.

Helen: We'll speak again soon – goodbye now, Helen.

Regarding Dr David Hawkins embracement of Feeling Healing:

John: OMG James

I did not get it –

Then Samantha sent me a note –

and then, well later I did get it.

What is required by most people is that what is being put to them is endorsed by experts.

That is, the Feeling Healing process is confirmed valid and viable by professionals, particularly leading psychiatrists with per-eminence in this field.

Now, kindly read – re-read pages 45 – 47, if you please – Pascas Care Journey Ongoing for Kevin and Kathaleen.

We have that endorsement!!!!



JD – typist

me: James:

I still don't understand why such people working so intensely with their own and other people's bad feelings haven't worked out the truth of it – why they've not gone deep enough and right through to the end. It's amazing that no one seems to have done it with so many people working so hard on themselves, no one having written about it that I can see.

And I guess it's just that they are not looking at it the right way, they are not looking for and so wanting, the whole truth of their pain. The TRUTH being the big missing part. So many people feel their bad feelings and express them, but do they actually want the truth and the whole truth and nothing but the TRUTH of them? And I guess the answer is that they don't. They must balk at it at some point giving over to their mind, not pressing on past their blocks, not keeping on going until there is not one bad feeling left.

And I suppose it's also what the spirits say, that it's a technical thing and up until now people have not been allowed to see it right through to the end because of being still caught up in the Rebellion and Default. But now the truth being revealed as to how to put it all together and have a Healing goal or aim is allowing people to take it further, like Sam and what Marion and I are able to do. It is all so incredible.

**With Dr. DAVID R HAWKINS – ENDORSEMENT**

Monday, 2 October 2017

James: Dr –

Dr. Hawkins: Please James, before we begin, please call me David.

James: David, having spoken to John Doel about you after you wrote to me the other day, I want to ask you if you'd mind speaking more with me. John was very pleased to hear from you, he holds you in very high esteem, feeling very humble that you should trouble yourself taking any notice of him. He said he loved all you wrote and has recommended your books to about five hundred people. And now for you to understand that you were severely restricted in all you did because of looking to your mind instead of just purely wanting your feelings to lead you, that being such a marked change in you, and something that greatly cheers John, knowing that if you can do it, such a man of high standing in the eyes of the worlds, and one who had such incredible healing success, then perhaps others might listen to you and be able to also embrace working more with their feelings.

David: I would certainly like to think they do James. And you are correct in that, as John was saying to you, I was knocking on the feelings-door, it was right there staring me in the face, yet because of my mind, I didn't see it. I couldn't let go, I didn't want to go as deep into myself, as I now understand the Feeling Healing will take someone. I didn't want to see the whole truth of myself. I didn't want it to rip me apart, for that is what I was unconsciously scared of happening, that it would mean I would have to stop being how I was, that I'd be shown up for being a fraud or a charlatan in some way, so I had to keep adhering to the tenets and beliefs of my mind. This being something of my mistake and what I'm only now waking up to.

I know you don't know anything about me James or what work I did, that you've not read any of my books. And that John introduced you to my existence and my Map of Consciousness (MoC), speaking

highly of it, which I thank him for. And I understand that there is far more to what I was being shown, which I could sense was there in the ether so to speak, yet which I was unable to grasp when on Earth.

And now, having woken up to the importance of one's feelings, to grasp the simplicity of it, that our feelings are the way into our heart and soul, the way for us to uncover the truth of ourselves, the way for us to come to terms with all that happened between ourselves and our parents, the way for us to heal all the deeply buried traumatic causes of all our problems... well it's simply too astounding for words!

And I can see John's excitement with what you are revealing. Essentially, anything, from regular mainstream medical help, to psychology, psychiatry, and including all the alternative healing modalities, can benefit from the inclusion of what you call your Feeling Healing.

I just can't believe how obvious it was. I can't believe how I and so many others missed it. It just makes so much sense. As Alice Miller helped us see, we are parented by dysfunctional parents, and because of that, we felt unloved and in pain from masses of bad feelings. And because our parents didn't allow us to express all those bad feelings as we were having them, so we suppressed and then repressed them. And within us they stayed, together with all the psychological and behavioural negative patterns we developed through our childhood, bringing the whole lot with us into our adult lives, and not having the foggiest that such inner conflicts were all simply to do with our early relationships and how they caused us to limit our relationship with our own feelings. All the denial of our feeling-expression.

And then to add to that, that our feelings are the key, or way, to the truth of ourselves, well that was a big eye-opener for me. And it's so true! I don't know how I missed that. I sort of understood it, but never put it together like you have in revealing the understanding about the Feeling Healing.

And again, that we have to long hard and really want to know the whole truth of ourselves, and that by looking to our feelings, they will lead us to that truth. It's phenomenal, and so simple, and that's the whole beauty of it, that anyone can do it, should they want to.

And that then brings us to the most difficult part of it – do you want to delve that deep into yourself, having to bring to light all your pain and suffering, all those terribly traumatic bad feelings? And I think that is something we all have to get to at some point. Because as you understand, there is no avoiding it, it's all there inside us waiting for us to do and bring it out. We all have to do our Feeling Healing at some point, because if we don't, we'll never be free of our childhood pain and all those dreaded repressed feelings.

I feel like I'm a young child starting over again. I have put all I understand and all I did on Earth on the fence for the time being. I am soaking up this new truth about the Feeling Healing and longing for the Divine Love and understanding all that does to one's soul, and what you call your Soul Healing with the Divine Love. It is fascinating, it is extraordinary, and I strongly suggest anyone who has the slightest inclination to work on themselves to look closely at it.

And if John can make such information more readily available, like he intends doing, well good for you John, I only wish I understood it back on Earth. But as soon as I say that, I know I would have rejected it, I wasn't ready for it, I had to work with my mind controlling healing techniques developing them as far as I could. Because I needed to understand just how far one could take working with the mind affecting 'healing', seeing miracles happen, and believing that was what it was all about. And yet now coming to understand that was still only readjusting the surface results of the deeper underlying traumatic causes. It was only at best a 'partial' healing. And even though so many people were able to get on and continue living a happier life without any reoccurrence of their previous trouble, it wasn't

themselves coming to terms with the real truth of why they were ill and how it all resulted from their ill relationships with their parents.

So I have to confess that really I have no idea about what ‘real healing’ is. As I told you when we first spoke, I have only recently moved out of the mind Mansion Worlds into the first sector of the first Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, as you call them. So it’s all new to me, I’m still **reeling** as to the enormity of it, that this other whole different way of looking at ourselves, of living, and of healing ourselves, even exists. And that so many spirits are doing it over here, and have completed their Healing, whereas on Earth it’s virtually unknown.

And that it will become so known on Earth in time, because **it is the only way people can seriously heal themselves**. My mind boggles at the enormity of it all. I wish I were back there working with John, to be able to help introduce such an incredible way of looking at oneself, and to finally understand that it is doing the real healing one needs to do, and not just a bandaid patch up job like I was doing.



Oh I am so in awe of this Feeling Healing process. I longed to God for the Divine Love the other day and actually felt God loving me, I felt the Divine Love flowing into my soul, it was magnificent! And then to understand that all I now have to do is keep paying attention to my feelings, looking to express them, whilst longing for the truth of them. And that is how I will live my spiritual ascent, and at the same time completely heal myself of all my trauma and everything that afflicts me.

I did a lot of healing on myself whilst on Earth. I went through a lot of extreme and intense illnesses of which I ‘cured’ myself of. But now I see it was all still just dealing with the results and not directly with my causes. I touched on many of those causes, and I understand all that work will help me a lot in my Feeling Healing; however, compared to the simplicity of simply submitting to my feelings and looking to them to show me the truth of myself, I still can’t get over it!

So thank you James for again giving me this time to speak with you. And should John want to speak more to me I would be delighted to do so through you James, if that’s all right with you. I understand my lower vibration is rather taxing for you to have to deal with, however if you can deal with that, then I would like to place myself at John’s disposal. So John, if you can use me in any way, please ask me and I will see what I can do from this side. I am just starting with my Feeling Healing and already some very intense feelings have started surfacing, and I’m told in a couple of weeks of your time I’ll be moving into the third Divine Love Healing Mansion World; but if I can, I would love to be somehow more involved in all you are doing with Pascas Foundation and Pascas WorldCare, and everything else you want to do.

Anyway, I will end now James. Please feel free to call upon me anytime should you want to. And I’ll see what I can do.

Yours truly,  
Dr. David Hawkins.



**Finding the right key!**



**Introduce the notion of Feeling Healing into any such ‘healing modality’:**

James: Nanna Beth, that was a surprise, particularly for John, with David wanting to talk the other day.

Nanna Beth: Yes James, we thought he’d like that. And David is a very capable man. He’s easily grasping what the Feeling Healing and the Soul Healing with the Divine Love is all about and it won’t be long before he’s well on his way doing his Healing.

James: How will his Healing go compared to all the healing work he did on himself on Earth?

Nanna Beth: It will put it all into the right perspective for him. You understand James, that he was a great natural medium, he was able to easily receive the healing help energies from the mind spirits, who would eagerly gather around him, filling him and his patients with their spirit light. And he attracted many spirits who’d been healers or worked as doctors in some capacity when on Earth, all of whom worked through him as he worked with his patients. There was no angelic healing involved, so he is a good demonstration as to the sort of power some of the mind spirits had so far as being able to influence people on Earth, helping them with their problems, healing them, all in accordance with how they understood healing to be; which was as you know, all in accordance with the parameters of the mind control they and their patients were living under.

So for David to now separate himself from the mind controlling side of things, and to look to his feelings to lead him in his True Healing, he will find things will be very different for him, leading him directly to all the hidden causes of his problems, all as he advances his soul in truth.

And for John, to now see that he can possibly introduce the notion of Feeling Healing into any such ‘healing modality’, showing up the weaknesses and limitations of that system, whilst at the same time supporting it and possibly taking it deeper, will give him more room to move, rather than having to confine himself to presenting the truths of Feeling Healing as straight opposition to all the mind ways of approaching healing – false healing.

Many people will of course still reject his propositions, however that’s understandable, for as David told you, he himself, were he still on Earth, would possibly reject it, and yet there will be just as many people who will eagerly embrace it. And many more fence sitters, who will at least look at it, which will help them when they come into spirit should they want to seriously do something about healing themselves using their feelings and not getting tied up and misled in all the mind falsity.

We are very pleased that John is feeling so good about David’s message to you. And he’ll like what David just wrote, too. It is all helping him build his case to present to humanity.

James: He’s also got some help in some other earthly friends wanting to be involved with him, they too grasping the significance of the Healing.

Nanna Beth: Yes, and more are on their way. As we’ve told him, he’ll have all the help he needs, the right people he can work with will come, he’s laid quite a foundation which can now be drawn upon. And once the momentum gets going, yet more people he knows and has helped along the way will come and want to be involved.



James: So how much will David's prior healing he did on himself on Earth – and did he keep working on himself in the mind worlds? – help with his Feeling Healing?

Nanna Beth: A lot. Anything you do that includes some level of introspection and wanting to look more truly at yourself, even if it only includes doing it through the mind side of things, all helps because it adds to your self-awareness.

However you understand James, it's not just about doing your Healing, it's not only about healing yourself of all your woes, pain and suffering, sorting out and rectifying everything that's wrong with you. It's about the truth, and your own personal growth or ascension of truth, with your feelings being the way to liberate and gain access to that truth. Your Healing is really just what you have to do along the way, it being a great source of readily available bad feelings that you can start to look at to help you understand more about yourself; which means, how you express yourself as one of the two personalities of your soul.

So your Feeling Healing or Soul Healing with the Divine Love, is about growing in the truth of yourself up through the Mansion Worlds, on your way to Paradise, the home of our Heavenly Parents. It's the beginning of your true spiritual life, and whether you start it on Earth or over here in spirit, it is the real focus of what you are and what you are to do. All of which amounts to, as David said, uncovering the truth of yourself through your feelings.

And were people not living against themselves, which means, using their mind to stop themselves from expressing all they feel, then naturally people would look to their feelings to guide them through life. But because that has all got mucked up, such corruption being passed down through the generations, so we have to stop and focus more heavily on our bad feelings, wanting to bring out and express our pain, all so we can liberate our self-expression thereby liberating the hidden truth of ourselves.

And that is living a truly spiritual life. Learning how to put your feelings first, taking the control away from your mind, coming to understand how false you are, all whilst longing to be your true self and at one with God through partaking of God's Divine Love.

James: Thank you Nanna Beth. I'm going to have a rest now.

Nanna Beth: You are welcome James. My love to you all – Nanna Beth.

Samantha from England: If the professionals who have an understanding of feelings and Parental damage to a child have enough humility, to one day, accept Mary and Jesus, the Feminine aspect of truth and The Divine Love, then that is the missing part and moving it from what they know with their minds to letting the TRUTH experience of their feelings be the door way to allowing the Divine Love of God to flow so they can be free and healed for ever, because the cause has been felt and the truth of it known to us and we now can understand fully why we were like that, we know ourselves and God a little bit more. They just need the missing part that James and Marion are bringing through Mary and Jesus and the other Celestials. Some of them have the foundations and are 'Knocking on the door' but only the TRUTH will open that door way to LOVE and to get to that truth, our WILL has to be engaged, our bad feelings have to be felt fully to their core causes for the truth to be revealed. It works. It's amazing.

**Dr DAVID HAWKINS fully ENDORSES FEELING HEALING**

Tuesday, 3 October 2017

James: David, it's me again, sorry to bother you – can you spare a moment more and speak with me again?

David Hawkins: Yes, it's my pleasure, I thought you'd be tuning in again James, so I am well prepared. I know what you want to talk to me about this time – my work, how I did it back there on Earth, my 'Letting Go' pathway, and what I think about it now.

James: Yes, that's right, have you been reading my mind?

David: No, I've been instructed by some of the higher spirits that are overseeing my communication with you. They told me what you would be wanting to know, so I can come to you prepared to some degree. So please, ask me what's on your mind.

James: You were afflicted by a lot of hellish sounding illnesses – how did you cope with them all! And then you say by surrendering to the Divine Will you were able to let go “of resisting in every instant, cancelling the belief systems”, which led to your self-healing – so how did you do that?

David: I found that if I put myself into a certain frame of mind, which was my surrendering to the Divine Will – I had not personalised my relationship with God as I am now doing by longing directly to my Heavenly Mother and Father for Their Divine Love; which I must say, I adore doing, I can't tell you how much of Their Divine Love I feel is flowing into my soul, and it feels superbly wonderful, and to think that I had been denying myself God's Love for so long... then I could sense or feel the resistance in me because of certain of my belief systems, which I was then able to change using my mind, which brought about the dramatic healing changes within me.

And when those changes happened, I was ecstatic, I can't tell you what a relief it was to set myself free of such troublesome illnesses and afflictions that were such a burden, and which I'd struggled with for so long. And to discover that such physical conditions were being held in place – at least so I thought back then – by mere belief systems, and that a simple change of perspective released me from such torturous fiendish problems.

It was so simple, hence: 'Letting Go', which amounted to my realising, that if you don't want something, let it go, you get rid of it, and so by utilising the 'Power of the Mind', my own mental power, I could do just that for myself – and I was the living proof!

And then it happened also for other people, and I thought I'd found the cure-all for humanity, that we all could be free of all illness and disease, any inner psychological problem or disturbance, the mind could be 'trained' to think positive loving self-caring, self-nurturing, and so self-healing, thoughts, and all your afflictions would leave you.

And the whole key to it was to surrender to a Higher Power, the Divine Will. If I tried to do it myself without surrendering, I failed, and my symptoms got worse, but if I gave up the fight, just accepted that I had the problem – and damn it, it could do with me what it will, even if that meant it could kill me, then so be it. I'd had enough of the intense misery and suffering and fighting against such troubles for so long, so I had nothing to lose, I'd been pushed right to the edge so many times, so I just 'Let it all Go': here, I said to The Divine – You take all my troubles and problems, I've had it with them!

And as I did that, so I was then able to see how I was holding onto them, it all being my own doing, my own beliefs that I was in control of my own problems with – and god, what an insight that was! So if I really was in control, and The Divine was now giving me even greater control, for that's how I saw it at the time, then I could choose my own destiny and rid myself completely of my problems, which I did. So effectively I believed I could cure myself, and so I did – using my mind... or so I thought. So that was about the crux of it.

Then having died and woken up in spirit (another whole story in itself!), and understanding that all such physical afflictions and many others of the mind and emotional states of all people who die, automatically leave or are 'healed' upon death, meaning, you no longer are afflicted by such problems in your new spirit life – well, I did wonder what was it all about? If only I'd known that, perhaps I wouldn't have cared about my problems, knowing I'd die with them and more than likely because of them, and then they'd all be taken away when I woke up in spirit starting my new spirit life. So that sort of put me on edge, it made me wonder why is such suffering confined to the physical world when over here in spirit we're all in perfect health – what is that really all about?

And I asked a lot of the higher spirits who came to help us New Arrivals about such things, and they answered by saying things like: 'It's the Will of the Divine', which made me think – they don't really know, which confused me even more. Some of the spirits I was meeting had been in the mind Mansion Worlds for hundreds of years and were considered advanced, and yet they didn't seem any more wise than, well... myself. I seemed to understand more about certain things than they did, and that confused me even more.

Then I slowly understood that it was more about having loving thoughts and wanting to help my fellow man – from spirit, helping people back on Earth, and helping the spirits I was with, all by applying the mind, and that seemed to advance you mentally in your new spirit life. And so, all right, I was already working along those lines, so that was easy enough. And very soon I found myself in the upper levels of the fourth mind world, feeling very smug and happy with my relatively quick progress, with the sixth and highest 'heaven' awaiting me, into which I'd be going before too long.

And then as I told you the other day, it was a bit of a let down – Samantha was right, a MAJOR let down and a SEVERE blow to my ego, realising that so much of my healing of other people was induced by the unseen work of the spirits that were helping me. And that my so-called 'Letting Go' process was in fact, not about surrendering to the Divine Will, but to these higher mind spirits. If you got yourself into the right frame and attitude of mind, then these unseen doctor and healer spirits could go to work on you, and in many instances work miracles, with the people being healed complying by allowing their mind to be adjusted and so their beliefs changed (reorganised) – which was what happened to me.

So I had to admit that my 'Letting Go' pathway and process, had nothing really to do with my mental ingenuity, it was that I was more a spiritual healer and natural medium myself, as you were told yesterday, and that was what I was really tapping into. So it wasn't that I had uncovered some magical hidden law of the mind, it was that I had an overwhelming spirit support group that were allowed to affect certain healing on people on Earth, including healing me.

And this made me wonder: Well if you can't actually heal yourself through my 'Letting Go' process, as I thought you could, as I thought I did for myself; and it's all just because of interference of spirits, and that without such spirit help the healing won't happen; then can you actually do such things as I believed and thought you could within one's own mind, bringing about such magical transformations? And I had to admit, it being a moment I will never forget when those series of thoughts suddenly flashed into my

consciousness, giving me quite a shock; that I couldn't, that no such thing existed... THAT I'D GOT IT ALL WRONG! That it wasn't my or the Divine's great doing, but other spirits like myself.

Oh the horror of it, to then think that I'd misled so many people, and so many people were still looking to me for my help, even though I was no longer on Earth. But then I consoled myself knowing the healing spirits were still working with such people who wanted to advance themselves by using their mind in such ways, and so I considered joining those spirits to 'carry on the good work'. But something in me was tired of it. I didn't feel good about it. It didn't add up, something else was playing on me in the back of mind, which I couldn't put my finger on... so what was it? And you know what? I actually prayed to God to show me. Suddenly I just asked God to help me see where I had gone wrong. (Which I've since realised was my true and sincere giving over to God.) And I have no idea where that thought and inspiration came from. And I still don't, although with what I'm understanding about the Feeling Healing, I suspect it was something from my early life that suddenly came up into my consciousness.

Anyway, no sooner had I prayed earnestly to God, realising that God was now a 'Person' to me rather than just an impersonal 'Divine Will', and a spirit, a beautiful woman spirit, appeared before my eyes as if materialising out of the spirit ether. And what really threw me was – I KNEW HER! She hugged me saying she was so happy I'd reached out to God as I had done, because now she was able to come and talk to me, and as I had many questions, she could answer them all!

I was nonplussed, she was the first girl I had any deep feelings for. I'd not thought of her in ages, and now here she was, and so full of light, I'd not seen a spirit so lovely and of such a bright light. (She, of course, being a Celestial spirit who's finished her Soul Healing.) I didn't know what to say, I felt just as shy and embarrassed as I did back then on Earth during my adolescence when I allowed myself to have those nice thoughts about her. And luckily she took over and we talked and talked, and so that's how I've come to be here now embarking upon my real healing of my soul with the Divine Love.

She took me to visit you John (Doel), explaining what you were doing with James (I'd been to see you before but that was for my own vanity), and so here we are speaking like this, my being able to speak to you through James, and being able to confirm and validate to you about the Feeling Healing: about looking to your feelings and NOT your mind for the truth of yourself; which as I understand, will ultimately heal all the causes of all your problems. And as hard as I understand doing this Healing is, I am so excited and can't wait to really get stuck in.

So can you see, the mind way of healing I thought I discovered, was not as I thought it was. It was all controlled by those healing mind spirits. And I bought into it because I was that sort of person, it suited my mind and how it had been 'configured' through my childhood – that much I can now see about myself.

And to think that our feelings are the real way – oh had I known that! I know my healing would have been far more difficult, for I would have had to deal with the issues of my early life and my relationship with my parents, but now I can see I would have eventually still healed all my physical illnesses and complaints, rid myself of those debilitating migraines, yet all whilst I grew in the truth of myself; seeing how such things came to be because of what happened to me through my forming years – and all through my feelings. It's astounding, remarkable, and that no one really understands; and yet there it is, staring us all in the face, we all feel our feelings, and yet who wants to really look to them for the truth they are to show us about ourselves?

Oh John, you are excited to have my support and validation, but I tell you, I am just as excited to have finally found the TRUTH. For I know it in my heart: receiving the Divine Love because I long to my

Heavenly Mother and Father for it; and to have found my Heavenly Parents, oh god, I can't tell you how happy and elated I feel. And it all makes such perfect sense because I feel it does, I'm connecting to Them, to myself, to life, through my real heart-felt feelings. I have a feeling, I focus on it – as I've been instructed; I fully acknowledge I am feeling it, I then try to bring it right up and out expressing it to my spirit companions the best I can; and I long with all my heart for the truth my feeling is to show me... and as the feeling is expressed, low and behold, up into my awareness, into my consciousness, comes understanding, insight, revelation – TRUTH, about myself, about why I am feeling that feeling. It's remarkable, as I said... AND IT WORKS! That's the best part. So I feel I am setting out on my true spiritual journey. I'm no longer trying to contrive being all-loving and a caring spirit like I was doing in my old 'mind life'; no, I'm just trying to accept each feeling I feel. They come up within me of their own accord, I don't try and control or condition them with my mind, and I certainly don't want to deny them; and then I go with them, and they take me deeper into myself, and then I start to see how I am. And yes, a lot of what I see about myself I don't particularly like, but still, I have to accept that that's me, and I'm not perfect, but I can keep working on myself to eventually become perfect, which I intend to do with all my will.

Yes John, I can't tell you what a turn around it has been for me! James and John, it is incredible, it is wonderful; and as I said, I am so excited that I've found the true way for myself, and should anyone reading this find anything of what I've said appealing, then I strongly suggest you too look into doing your Feeling Healing; or even better, your Soul Healing with the Divine Love.

There you go fellas, how's that, do you think I've sold your readers on it?

Anyway, that doesn't matter; I understand we're all to come to it when we are ready for it: The Truth Of Ourselves Through Our Feelings – that being our Healing, as you call it James. And so with that, unless you have any further need of me, I will bid you farewell and retire for the evening, for I have to give my newly excited mind a rest. Should you want to speak with me again, I'll be at your disposal.

God bless you James and John, and anyone else who reads this. Pray with all your heart to God for Their Divine Love, that's what I advise; and look to your feelings for the truth they are waiting to show you. I could write new books about it!!!

Yours ecstatically – Dr David Hawkins.

**Dr DAVID HAWKINS continues**

Thursday, 5 October 2017

David: Hello James, please pardon my intrusion, however I so much want to write to you again. You see, I had no idea, I didn't get it, I wasn't ready for it, I wasn't looking for it, I heard certain things but failed to understand the full significance, that being what John is setting out to do and why, and why he wants to support you and Marion. You see, it's just not known over here, not even suspected in the mind worlds, and being here in the Divine Love worlds, is being in a whole different existence. The two are chalk and cheese, it's extraordinary that they can exist side by side with the mind worlds not having the slightest clue about the Divine Love Healing existence, and yet the Divine Love side knowing all about the mind side.

So yes, I understand, and because of that I am so happy that you want to write with me, I say, me, David Hawkins, for I am really a nobody, just another spirit who is now embarking on his Healing. Certainly I was someone on Earth, and I rather liked being a Someone, to be honest with you, however now I'm a no one and that is taking some getting used to.

So part of my still wanting to be a Someone over here in the Divine Love worlds is my wanting to hold onto my connection with you, for you see, it's now becoming more precious to me. You probably think that I'm raving, gone a little mad, that I'm being affected by the Light, and well you might be right, everything is being turned on its head, nothing is as it was, and what with all those millions upon millions of mind spirits and their counterparts on Earth all waiting and looking for the signs of the imminent Second Coming, and oh my god, they have no idea what's happening right under their very noses, and probably will miss it, it simply all happening and they being none the wiser.

It makes me laugh, how deluded can one be! How wrapped up in your mind not seeing what is staring you in the face. Feelings! Ha, who would have guessed it was so simple. And here we are, all the wise men and great sages, all the celebrated religious teachers going on about all their understanding of things, and yet all glossing over and missing out on the importance of feelings, and how they are the gateway to the truth within ourselves. That God, our Heavenly Mother and Father, provide us with feelings, and they are the way into ourselves so we can find out for our self – all through our very own feelings – all we need to know. And all we need to know about ourselves, each other and about Them. Oh my God it's incredible. And it was all there, as you understand, like ripe fruit hanging on the tree, and there it's been dangling in front of humanity for aeons, and yet no one has wanted to eat from that tree of truth, we all ignored it – incredible!

Anyway, because I'm 'now fully on the same page' as you all are, I want to do something to help you. I've been following your thoughts James, and I have been able to see that certain people have all had a similar problem as I have, so I thought I might be able to shed some light on it for such people.

It's about not feeling all the deep hatred and anger at your parents, and yet also knowing that your relationship with them was/is not perfect, and so how do you know if you are full of repressed anger concerning them, when really you understand that they didn't mean to hurt you, they just did their best and that was what was mostly acceptable at the time, and although it wasn't perfect, still they loved you and you loved them... or so you both think you do.

But then you read your work, and all you, Marion and Samantha are going through, and I wonder if possibly you three just had much worse relationships with your parents than I did, and that mine, and the other people like me, by having much better relationships with our parents, won't need to – and simple won't because it's not within us – feel such deep anger at our parents accusing and blaming them of everything that is wrong with us.

And there, I've gone and said it, just shot myself in my foot! I said, 'everything that is wrong with us... and I had a lot wrong with me, I still do, and so I now attribute that to my parents – my parents who loved me and I who I loved them back in return. Ah, so now I'm in a pickle, what do I do, what do I think, because if we loved each other so much, and yet they caused me so many problems, then what am I to really think and feel about them causing me those problems?

And as you rightly point out James, if they truly loved me, and I them, then I'd not have any such problems, so the deduction here is: I must not have loved them, not as much I have felt and believed. So, is my so-called love for them false? Am I making it more than it was? Am I even contriving it – making it up altogether, because I want to believe that they loved me and I loved them? So is my love for them and their love for me based on, or resulting from, a belief – a mere construct of the mind? And if you then remove that construct, what is left – nothing, and possibly... no love?

But as you also understand James, this is all working it in the mind, it's not just dealing with it through my straightforward feelings. So back to my feelings. So what do I feel about it? And to begin with, I feel confused!

And so what would you advise? And I know the answer to that, you'd say not to worry about it as such, unless I specifically feel bad about some part of it, and just keep attending to the bad feelings I do feel, and eventually, if there are bad feelings and feelings of anger and hatred for my parents, feeling unloved by them and my unloving feelings for them, then when such feelings are ready to come up, they will. And this is what I intend doing.

I admit my relationship with them was not perfect. There were times I was angry with them, and so these times I will focus on and see what feelings come up within me. And already I can feel that old anger returning... yes, there it is, and I can even feel instances when I was very angry with them... so I will work with these times. However I can also feel how much I want to block out these bad memories, I don't want them to come in and ruin my good memories and feelings about my parents loving me and I loving them. And such good memories are very strong, I have always favoured them, I have not dwelt on the bad ones, no, not at all, I have done all I can in fact to keep the bad ones away, and even so much so that I've forgotten many of my bad memories, pushing them so far back into the dark recesses of my mind, all so I can merrily carry on believing in my nice-feeling mind memories that everything was very good between myself and them and everyone else who was prominent in my early life.

I've visited both my parents since coming over here into spirit. They are both happily living in the second mind world. They are no longer with each other, yet are very happy with new partners, my mother even adopting a handful of young children she adores and adores looking after.

I've not seen them since my 'Conversion', as I'm now calling it. And why haven't I? Well, quite frankly, because I don't want to hurt them. I don't want to tell them that I am no longer 'one of them', that I have gone against their way of life, that I am now very different from them; I don't want to cause them any unrest and upset them unnecessarily, although at some time I will possibly have to see them again... and I will wait until that time to see how I feel... I might just play along and not say I have changed, slowly let the relationships go... but why can't I be honest and straightforward with them? And now I feel a bad feeling.

I realise I don't want them to think badly of me, to have any cause to reject me, to think me ungrateful by my turning my back on them. They have done so much for me, they helped me get where I got on Earth and helped me establish my new life when my time came to die and coming into spirit. So now to tell them I think their way of life is all wrong, and that they should give it all up and follow me... no, why should they follow me, they don't have to do that, but that's what I think they should do. Hmm, more to think about. So this is how it is James, our Healing?

Don't answer me, just keep writing, as I can read your mind. And yes, this is how it is. It's incredible, the whole procedure, how your feelings lead you this way and that, always so much more to consider, express and think about. Yes, but it is fascinating.

So my loving relationship with my parents is not so loving after all, because if it was, then surely I would know I could say anything to them, that they would welcome it, and that even if what I said hurt them, still they would want those bad feelings so they could work through that hurt to see why they feel it. Yes, I can see that's how it should go, but I don't even want to begin, I don't think they will welcome my affronting them and saying I no longer agree with their mind orientated way of life, it will be too disturbing for them... yet by my not coming straight out with it and confronting them, I might be



possibly stopping them from having the opportunity of understanding about living a feeling-led life, and doing their Healing, and leaving all their wrongness behind... but they might not be ready for that... it's so confusing, going this way and that... and I can see all you can do is just keep talking about it all, expressing all the feelings, and longing to know what they are all about.

So my so-called loving relationship with my parents is really a can of worms just waiting to be opened. It's like a tangled ball of wool, and as soon as I start to tease one part of it apart, then I can see other parts needing to be teased and worked on. And how far do I go in that, and should I confront them at all? Perhaps I should just not see them again, or see them once more yet say I am going away, that I want to start a whole new life in spirit, like so many spirits do... yes, perhaps they will be able to



accept that, for not all the families stay together in the mind worlds, very few in fact, with most spirits understanding that their new spirit life means completely new, as in, we no longer are family, we don't relate to each in the family structure or hierarchy, that is all over, we're all just equal individuals going our new separate ways. Other spirits do form great family clans stretching back for countless generations, and they are like a whole tribe or force to be reckoned with. With their own folklore, even culture, and their own set of beliefs which might include one of the established



religions or spiritual systems. But I'm not interested in that because most of my family have gone their separate ways. I've not even caught up with all my immediate relatives yet because I've been too busy, or so that's what I've told myself. But really, I have no feeling to do so, yes, if I'm honest with myself, there is no connection with them, that got severed at death, and I don't see any point in keeping it going when it would only be very strained at best... and they've not reached out to me, and they've been over here in most instances for a longer time than I have.

So back to my so-called loving relationship with my parents. And I guess I have to admit that it's really not that loving after all. For if it was, then I'd be wanting to be with them more – wouldn't I? And again I have to admit, I actually like not being with them. I like having my own independence. And I love that I am finding my own way with this New Truth, and that I am not just following my mother and father along because they are saying it's a good thing for me to do. I want to do my Healing for myself, and not because of anyone else telling me it's good for me to do and that I must do it for my own sanity, and if I don't, I'll be left floundering around in the mind worlds for the rest of eternity, when all those other spirits who did it, are well on their way to Paradise.

So I can see that I'm slowly accepting the fact that my relationship with my parents might not be all I believed and even felt it was. But still, those feelings of loving them are strong. If someone asked me if I love my parents, I would still say yes. And if they said, well why don't you go and see them all the time... I'd don't know what I'd say to that... and if pressed, I'd have to admit that I don't want to see them... So why don't I want to see them, my parents who I love so much? And that's a good question – why don't I? And I don't know why I don't... because as I said, I don't want to upset them by telling them about my new life... yet that's not really it, that's just an excuse, and it's deeper, something behind that as to why I don't want to see them.

I don't want to see them because I don't want them to say that I am bad, that my new way of life is wrong, and I even think I believe they will stop me living it. I don't know if they'd try to do that, but that's what I feel... and I'm scared of that... yes, I am scared that they, my loving parents, will say it's

bad my doing that, making me feel hurt and not loved by them because they won't accept me as I want to be. Hmm, more cracks in my loving-them argument.

And I feel like I'm a young boy back with them, gosh I've not felt like this since that time; and I can remember, I can remember lots of times when they didn't let me do what I wanted to do, and when they told me they didn't like the way I was or what I was saying. I wanted to grow my hair long and be like a hippie at one stage, but they were dead against that, I had to conform to the standards of my 'level of society' and not show any rebellion. I rebelled later on, but not so much when I was younger with them. So now yet more signs of my not feeling as loved by them as I wanted to feel. More cracks in my I-love-my-parents-and-they-love-me theme. Still no real anger though, perhaps that will come?

So I guess for people and spirits like me, who say they do love their parents and don't feel the deep intense anger and hatred of them, it's just a matter of working on the small relevant parts of the relationship and expressing those feelings and seeking the truth of them, and seeing where they lead you. And I can accept that, as I progress in my Healing, so my anger for them will grow. As I said, I was angry when they stopped me being how I wanted to be, and perhaps that anger will intensify as I uncover more of the truth about my relationship with them. I am told that that's what my ascension through the Mansion Worlds (crying healing spheres 3, 5, 7) will mostly be about; so that's three whole main Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, and then still working through the equivalent mind Mansion Worlds too, so really that's seven worlds of potentially increasing my hatred for my parents, so if that's right, then I can see that there's not going to be much love left by the time I complete my Healing.

So James, I hope I might have been some help to those people who can relate to what I am saying. It is still early days for myself with my Healing, and I am most grateful to you allowing me to speak to you like this.

And I promise I won't bother you again, I will leave it up to you if you want to contact me, or else if the higher spirits ask me. And I know you don't mind, you being open to whatever it might be that I want to say to you; and well, thank you again for that; but no, I think you will have other work you'll want to get on with, as I will have my Healing to do. I will keep a written account of all I go through as I enjoy writing so much, expressing myself using words in this manor, and although laborious, the actual writing process, I find it soothing.

And I will be keeping abreast of what you are all doing. I don't want to miss out on any of it. And perhaps I will have completed my Healing by the time you come over into spirit, and should you want to, we could meet. I would love to meet you all when your time comes. I feel very close to you John and you too Samantha, as I know James sends all he writes with us spirits to you two. And I sympathise with you finding it so difficult without such immediate help like we have with the Celestials. However that is your way, and all the anger you express because of that is what you have to bring out – that much I understand. And I will do the same myself with my anger.

I will go now. Thank you all for reading what I have written through James these past days; and thank you so much James for letting me do so.

David Hawkins.

**UNFOLDING EVENTS**

Thursday, 5 October 2017

Hi Nanna Beth (note from John)

The writings from David Hawkins have been a great surprise and a wonderful support of validation in many, many different ways – we thank him.

Wow – incredible.

The auction sale of 1 – 3 Olympic Circuit, Southport was also very encouraging. One bid and then total silence. Apparently a contract to purchase will be submitted by a party, however, I was feeling through Steve, the agent, that it would be painfully low for the vendors to accept. We press on.

Our offer price is considered fair and we will stay the course and stick with it.

The plan is to determine the accessibility of 'working capital' via the administration fund as per the Baron's suggestions. Should the delivery of papers materialise this coming week, and the administration fund is significant and accessible, then we may very well be able to succeed.

In the long term, this site may be out grown, however, we need to start to bring the team(s) together and create the cohesion that is necessary so that 'modules' become autonomous. Well, that is how I see it. 1 – 3 Olympic Circuit lends itself to that, the creation of the foundation.

Are my concepts and anticipations appropriate please?

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven: Yes John, they are. You are to move with your feelings, as we all are, and so based on your feelings you bring your mind into play, and then things happen which affect your feelings and so your mind adjusts accordingly. What you can know is when you need whatever space it is you'll be needing to work from, it will be there for you. Nothing along those lines is going to be difficult. And if it does become difficult, then perhaps it's not meant to be, so you move along to the next option. So as per all these ideas you want to implement, they will stay floating around in your mind until such time as they are to be 'earthed'. It's basic life, and there's nothing we can do or say that is going to interfere with that. As I've said, it's for yourselves on the ground to work out how you want it to be. And we fit in around that.

John: There is this feeling that we are about to become active in the physical world, with constructive physical implementation of numerous programs.

My focus upon a 'Chaldi College' unit within each Pascas Care Centre is becoming more relevant – particularly with David Hawkins' support.

The Chaldi College with the free via Internet education programs can now, potentially, grow into massive proportions. This will become even more so should we be able to bring internet coverage into many of the remote impoverished communities.

The amending of the Pascas Papers is now beginning to feel more and more appropriate. The changes that have been needed since the introduction of James' guidance have been massive. I sure do appreciate his work.

Is Donald Trump still on course to destabilise the 'Deep State and hidden controllers'?

Is Donald Trump able to do anything to bring about gun laws that start to reduce their numbers throughout the community? Or is there some other pathway that will eventually lead to that?

Nanna Beth: Yes, he's still on course in that, which is what the shooting at Las Vegas was all about. Through the agencies he's close with, which includes Putin's Russia, he's increasingly putting pressure on the Deep State which are part of the hidden controllers – the CIA (Central Intelligence Agency) and their Russian mafia and other mafia networks and terrorists they work with. There's a major battle underway, and the shooting was partly to tell Trump to back off, partly so more money can be made out of ensuring security equipment and other businesses of the mafia are used, and partly to show those behind the scenes that things like that can still get done, that they are still enough in control that no one can ever be sure as to what the truth is.

The shooting was set up and well planned, although not as well as they would have liked, as can be seen by all the holes in their narrative, with the main shooter being set up as the fall guy. He was a gun runner for the CIA and was very familiar with all the weapons and what they wanted to achieve, only he was told they'd get him out, which of course they didn't, as 'dead men don't talk'. All the usual shenanigans, causing so much suffering, none of which will dampen Donald's determination to continue. He is in the position he's in because one lot of hidden controllers are fed up with the other lot and they want to take over and have their say in the running of the world. And their lot is fairer and more humane, but still they want to control it and have it all their way.

**HIDDEN  
CONTROLLERS**

Trump is not so worried by the gun numbers and people having weapons because he understands that America being how it is, with so many people armed, that in a perverse way, keeps a lot of the anger in check. If you want to shoot or knife someone, then you've got to be prepared for your victim to fight back and shoot or knife you.

Trump understands that all the major shootings result from the underhanded dealings of the mafia and terrorists, all who are in league with the CIA and their hidden controllers. So if those people can be made to stop then there will be fewer shootings and all the rest. The drug problem will cease, all the illicit goings on will end, and people will then come to realise that they don't need the weapons anyway. He's trying to deal with the root causes, which no one has tackled. Kennedy didn't approach the problem properly, whereas Trump has a lot of backup and hidden support.

He, together with Putin, will continue to keep pressure on these renegades and their hidden controllers, as Putin detests the Russian mafia having expelled many of the main ringleaders from Russia, and would love to work with other countries around the world, and more closely with Trump, to exterminate them all. They are the scourge on the world so far as he's concerned, yet he doesn't have the resources to combat them all himself. But if Trump can keep going, putting more pressure on them, then they will expose themselves and Putin will take care of them.

**CIA HIDDEN  
CONTROLLERS**

And all of this lot of illegal dealing is the next level down from the real hidden controllers, those who run the finance of the world, and those whom Elizabeth wants to tackle.

John: With Kevin and Kathaleen, yourself, Nanna Beth and Helen, and David, all writing through James, and now discussions expanding with some of my friends, the task now is being shared in a more realistic manner. Marion has her input via James, and Samantha has hers via emails. We are not flying blind like we were.

So, Nanna Beth, how do you anticipate things unfolding please?

cheers John

Nanna Beth: We anticipate it will continue to unfold as it has been doing. As I said, there is nothing else we can tell you, we'll work with you as things unfold. The main importance is for those people doing their Healing to keep working on themselves, which they will do, and for those people coming to understand more about it through their minds, to keep expanding that understanding, which they will do. So you see John, it's all being taken care of. There is still a lot that we will reveal to you when appropriate, however that is as we move along. We can't go ahead of you because that would interfere with those people doing their Healing, and it's all to ensure that those people get what they need because they are the leaders in it. The truth can only come to light through people doing their Healing; the truth Marion and James reveal needs to be proved – lived, and not only by them. Because there is no point going to all the trouble revealing the truths of the Healing if no one can actually do it. And if that is to be the case, then as you said, why not just wait until you're in spirit and find out then what it's all about.

The Healing has to be seen as a real thing people can do, and so those people doing it will need to be able to help others understand what it's about and how it can be done. And people will have to see that you can actually finish your Healing, that is the next main achievement that needs to be done. Getting your money is secondary, because really humanity doesn't need it, but what humanity does need are examples of people who've completed their Healing. And even if there is only one example, then at least it can be done, and from there others can follow, and so the truth will get revealed. Your money and all you plan to do John is really overkill, however it's possible that is what is meant to happen, for there might need to be all that which comes from such an amount of money being used to help spread the word.

And I say as 'possible', even though that's where we are going with you, because until it actually happens, even we don't know for sure.

Love Nanna Beth.

Later:

James: In speaking with John on the phone, and in light of what he said about the courier coming to Crystal mid next week, he wanted me to ask you if that's what's going to happen?

Nanna Beth: No James, not mid next week, but the week after, all the documents will arrive. There will be delays, because of other material that has to be put with the documents, and then the whole package should come together. That's what we expect to happen. And I know you are very sceptical about what I say, however that's how we see it and that's all I can tell you at present.

The documents being of a highly sensitive nature will need to have other precautions taken to ensure they are delivered in tact, which will cause this further minor delay, trying to avoid the necessity of reserve copies having to be used, for if that is required, then other difficulties have to be overcome so as to release them and ensure they are delivered correctly.

James: Yeah all right, it's not as if I can do anything about it anyway. But I feel very angry about it all, angry about everything, however I will write about that and save it for myself, I don't think John would want to read another of my rants.

One thing though Nanna Beth, following on from what David was saying and what other people have said, what about those people who do say they really love their parents, Marion is reading a book in

which the author says she adores her parents, how much they helped her and did all they could for her as a child ensuring she always felt loved and looked after, not one bad feeling so it would seem in their relationship, and with the woman only too happy to look after her ageing parents, going through all the difficult physical end for them – how does she do her Healing, and does she have much, and will she uncover deep anger, like I have?

Nanna Beth: We all have to do our Healing James, all within the context of how it was with our parents. This woman will bring to light things that weren't as good as she might have believed them to be, we all have those parts within us to Heal. And even though she might not feel the depths of hatred and anger for her parents as you do for yours, still she will touch on enough of the bad stuff to understand that her relationship with her parents wasn't actually as good as it could have been. It might have been good in the context of the wrongness she grew up in, however not good in the context of over all perfection.

So she will still have to put this into context and also question herself as to whether or not she does have deeper repressed anger and hatred for her parents like other people more openly and obviously do, or whether that simply wasn't a part of her life, she being able to keep it in the context of how it was for her.

And what she'll also find is, even though she might not feel the deep anger and hatred, like yourself, that you feel for your parents, she will feel other more subtle problems and difficulties, more how subtly she felt unloved and even loved too much, for much of what we call love, even great love for our children, is actually wrong and bad for them, it not giving them what they would have had were we true and all-loving. So there are more subtle sides to be explored for people who do feel they were loved, for all this so-called love, what really has it done for them, and has it done all the good they believe it has? How has it affected them, how are their relationships, and are they right and true?

As you understand, everyone has to find their way in their Healing, and as you are all very different, of course certain people will be able to relate more readily to each other, sharing similar bad feelings and the depth of them, whilst others will relate more to each other, feeling less of the deep stuff but more of the bad from being loved by the falseness.

James: Thanks Nanna Beth.

Monday, 9 October 2017

Hi John,

(From James for yours and Sam's eyes only.)

This is my: How Bizarre List. All the bizarre things about all we're doing. And possible Mission Statement for Pascas – ha, ha.

The Revelation of Truth itself, the New Way, The Religion of Feelings, Feeling Healing, Soul Healing, Divine Love, Celestials, how out there is it, so extreme, so opposite everything that exists. And yet as far as I'm concerned, the only thing that can help and save everyone from their pain and misery.

And it's the End of the Rebellion and Default. The End of it, of two hundred thousand years of people living against themselves, nature and God. How incredible is that! And that we're involved in it, and not only that, on top of the flaming ladder! I mean, fucking hell! This time in all of humanity's history. The End Time. The Great U-Turn – how amazing that it is all coming together now. Fucked humanity expecting the full celebration of their evilness, whilst it's all being slammed shut in their face.

And only a handful of people get it. And within that handful varying degrees of understanding all that's involved. And only one – dear Samantha, is living it by doing her Healing. And doing it all alone, all by herself, up against all the odds, with only me on the forum to give her a little support and not much else. Only one person fully committed to it and showing us it can be done (I don't include Marion and I because we're fucked). And she'll probably be finished before we are. So the whole thing you're setting out to do John, is based on the healing experience of one person!

And what if the Avonal thing is true? The Second Coming are the Avonals. All the major religions expecting at this time their messiah. And yet they are all wrong, and it's Avonals, which are only just touched on in TUB (The Urantia Book), and even then saying they can't come on a bestowal because Mary and Jesus bestowed themselves so there is no need for Bestowal Avonals. And the book saying it's all only men anyway, and only the Father, and Marion relating mostly to the Father having no real connection with the Mother, and me saying there is the Mother and Mary M is Jesus soulmate and the Avonals come as a pair and the Evil Ones have a partner – me, one person, who might be completely wrong! And the Padgett Messages only mentioning the Divine Love and nothing about the Healing. And everyone is going off supporting what I say... how bizarre is that!

And if Marion and I are not Avonals, then we're just two people who managed to somehow pick up on Mary and Jesus' Spirit of Truth to introduce the WHOLE Healing side of things Mary and Jesus didn't even touch on. Mad!

And Marion's and my relationship is so bizarre, with us being soulmates, let alone the Avonal pair, seems like a zillion to one. Because we don't really love each other, we're only together to help each other with our Healing. Marion pounds me to death over my falseness, and I let her express endlessly her bad feelings, when most men would probably have donged her on the head or left once she started, let alone staying and getting told your wrong, false and full of shit about ten times a day for the past twenty years. She says she's not helped me a bit, and yet without her input I'd not have written one of my books as I'd have had nothing to write about, still carrying on parroting the Padgett Messages. She doesn't want anything to do with anyone; I want to have lots to do with all people interested in the Truth. She doesn't want to come with me up to be with you; and that's all I want to do. Yet she doesn't want to be on her own with no one to talk to. She's dreading moving and the whole thing; I can't wait. We seem to be poles apart, and moving more so each day, even though we still need each other to keep going with our Healing. Neither of us can see us coming together and being able to truly love the other as we want to be loved. So our whole relationship is bizarre in the extreme.

And then there's the money. The extraordinary amount that possibly might happen. And all you want to do with it. And how it's come about – such a long shot. So bizarre and totally in keeping with the bizarreness of everything else. Five thousand one hundred US dollars turning into a massive amount in such a short amount of time. Let alone all the madness of the global fund from the Germans. And all the rest of it. And that you don't want to just take your money and settle down living happily ever after, retiring on your Tropical Island. That all you want to do is help humanity – god what for? They are too far gone. Take your money and run, man. Are you mad wanting to get involved in such an enormous enterprise of what could be utter madness, with the whole world, the very humanity you are wanting to save, saying fuck off, we don't want your help, we love being fucked and false how we are – you'll be like Jesus on the Cross. But give us all your money, well gladly relieve a fool of his money, but shut up about all that feeling shit as it's too hard and makes us feel too miserable and we don't want to know about it.



And that it's all focused on just one man – you John. You are the gatekeeper, the keeper of the books and records and the mastermind of everything. It all hinges on you, for without you and your understanding of the money, of Crystal and of the Spiritual Truths of Sam of the Healing, and being open and expansive minded enough to accept and want and encourage all the direct spirit interaction – what a unique and incredible man you are! One in humanity, as Sam is also one in humanity, and that I have the privilege of knowing you both! And nothing seems to daunt you – most bizarre, you take it all so effortlessly in your stride and with such humility. Even my writing this you'll probably just laugh along with it as you agree with it all, even adding some other bizarrenesses that I've missed – and please do.

And then the tie up with your Nanna Beth, Kevin and Kathaleen, and now with David. And then Joe's bizarre ability of being able to remote view and connect so well with Crystal. And then Crystal herself – even her name. And possibly Elizabeth too. And the Lord M's involvement, and it still happening with Crystal being able to speak with him – how bizarre.

And then this handful of people are going to shower humanity with a flood of this new truth and information, and how will humanity react... probably more bizarreness to come. Including working with so many people who'll probably not have the foggiest who they are working for and what it's all about and what might be the ramifications of their work – and does it matter anyway? Most of them will probably be lucky if they end up knowing what PASCAS stands for, god it's taking me weeks trying to remember, and I'm the one who's supposed to remember the whole spiritual side of it – what a joke!

And supposedly all this money and what Crystal and Elizabeth do is going to destabilise the whole world, helping to bring down the hidden controllers, change the whole way of things, exposing all the rottenness, changing the whole world in more ways than one.

And then none of it might happen, it might all be One Gigantic Fantasy Bubble. And how bizarre that would be, for it all just to go poof up in smoke. Nothing happens to the truth and information in my books, Marion and I croak it from misery and too many bad feelings which finally get the better of us, freezing to death on Phillip Island (Victoria, Australia) with my having to remain at the Bush Bank (native plant nursery) with Jenny, who's mum, for the rest of my life – at least you can live your days happily walking in the sun on the Gold Coast beach wondering what that was all about; and poor Sam is left to her own devices, with no help and no one to share her pain and horror with in England, which becomes increasingly a horrible place to live.

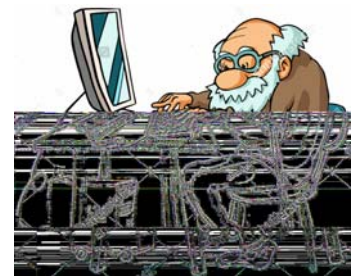
Bizarre – mad! Wing and a Prayer – literally. I don't know the right words to use.

And all They keep telling me – the biggest conspiracy of all, even bigger than the Rebellion itself – is that it's all going to happen! Fuck me. LOL.

John: Well, ain't that the truth!

But there is nothing going to stop us with our agendas – NOTHING!!!!

John the typist!



**KEVIN with and UPDATE**

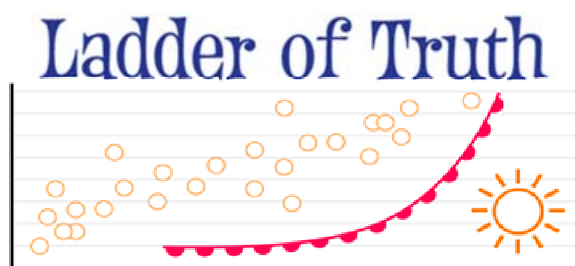
Friday, 13 October 2017

Helen; John was wondering how Kevin was getting on, so I'll give over to him – Helen.

Kevin – 1<sup>st</sup> Celestial Heaven, John's brother-in-law: Hi John, I'm still here, Kathaleen and I have been paying close attention to all you've been going through, all your thoughts and feelings. We are part of those spirits 'closely monitoring' you, and any suggestions we think or feel that might help you within the outline of which we can 'help', we pass onto Nanna Beth and her group (3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven). Surprisingly, yet perhaps not so much when you think about it, but my absorption in the material when on Earth and with no higher spiritual thoughts, is actually helping me gain more understanding and insight into some of those people you meet with John, understanding the reactions they have to you, which helps Nanna Beth and her group relate more to them.

I know Nanna Beth seems like she's got it all well in hand, however partly that is due to the good information she is fed; and one thing I've noticed, now having mixed more with the higher Celestials on their own turf, so to speak, is that because they are highly spiritualised compared to the lower spirits and most people on Earth, they might have lost or can lose touch with how people really are on the ground, that being, back on Earth, the people like me who were closed off to such things. So I can help her understand the thinking processes of such people, just as I'm also able to help you too James, as you have always struggled with this, failing to understand why someone doesn't have higher spiritual aspirations being happy and content to remain as they are in their unaware state, just as is your friend who was with you yesterday. But as you resolved for yourself today, you and they are miles apart; and although I know you understand that, still from your upbringing, part of you hasn't been able to accept this, still persisting in believing you are all the same, with your difficulty being that, if that is so, as your mother and grandmother made out on certain levels, you being the same as them – so you are the same as everyone (even though they also said you were superior to everyone), but still it is causing you confusion, inhibiting your separation from your parents and grandmother. So today more of that separation has taken place, which will ease other inner tensions, helping you to let go and move on from such binding negative patterns.

So you can see John, I've been getting up to speed on the psychological understanding of how these negative patterns work within us, something I now find fascinating and of which I had no understanding about or interest in when on Earth. The true Kevin is more like our Nanna Beth than I would have guessed – than any of us would have guessed, but **such is the way of things when you work through your unloving state, heal it, become true, and then start revealing to yourself (bringing to light), the real attributes of your personality, the real you.** It's all too incredible for words John, how we change. Some people are more or less on course with their life's purpose, their Healing only helping them understand it more and to get on with it, whereas others of us are so far off course, having no real inkling as to what we are really like. I'm still catching up with the changes that are taking place within me. I want to be as Nanna Beth is, so complete in her understanding of it all from the personality level, so I too can be of the same help that she is to those below her on the Ladder of Truth.



I'm told I am not to tie up more of your time James, I don't know why or what this means, however I will say goodbye to you, and you too John. Kath and I are always with you now John, so even though we might not talk too regularly with you, we'll be right by your side. I hope I'll be able to speak to you again soon. All our love to you both – Kevin.

**HOW ABOUT SOME HELP GOD!**

Friday, 13 October 2017

Samantha having read the above message:

I (Sam) read about all the help spirits are giving every one else but not me. Shit, I feel so hard done by still, and I feel like a child saying this, I can feel it comes from there because I feel like a child inside. Being so unfair as every one else gets help and I get nothing and have to settle for that so I slump off, turn away and just get on with what I have been dealt. There is so much grief and loss and disappointment at being so left to get on with it all on my own as I read about Joe getting his powers pumped up by spirits so he is able to work fully with Crystal. I have to just give in and feel how shit it feels that it will never happen to me, it never did and it never will.

I want to be those special people who get it all, get all the help they need, while I get left out and totally overlooked because "Sam is always ok"!! I have to just give up, my life is always going to be a struggle, I am always going to have to claw at it all alone because God doesn't give a toss about me. Every day FEELING, FEELING, FEELING and every night in my sleep more of the same FEELING continuously going on without any rest and waking up at 3am every night so I can express those sleep time feelings shown to me, its all so draining and I wouldn't mind some fucking help down here GOD.

On top of everything I have to watch what my children are going through just to rub my face in it all even more to show me what I have created in them. I am sorry, it's the same old woe is me tale, but its how I feel. God gave me a lovely little honey moon period when I began this and I felt so close to Mother and Father, then they abandoned me and left me to it, tricked me and enticed me in and then cut the cord with me and left me alone and I know its what is needed because its the truth of how I feel and felt as a child but I just cant see the end of it all, its such a confusing mess. I feel so close to just being a lifeless, down trodden, pointless, dreg that claws her way along the floor with no energy left to do anything with every one stepping over me because of my insignificance in life and all I can do is FEEL it all, more Feeling how bad I feel and that is all I want to do, I know it all sounds awful what I write but feeling it is the only way out of it and I can only do that alone and of course by asking for God's help as I constantly do and God answers me with a ton load of shit to feel, daytime and night time.

**DAVID and VERONICA recognise the TRUTH within Pascas Papers**

Sunday, 15 October 2017

John: [Hi Nanna Beth, Kathaleen, Kevin and James](#)

[My friend, David Higgins, and his wife Veronica, appear to be ecstatic with the feeling of joy and freedom that comes from discovering the Truth and the Way Home from the material that is introduced through the Pascas Papers.](#)

[Though from London, they now live in a remote, under serviced region in the very centre of France.](#)

[This is a great gift we receive when others recognise and embrace the New Way of Life that we are all too progressively recognise. It gives me great joy to feel their expressions of appreciation.](#)

[And now they have been freely chatting and assisting their new Dutch neighbours, who, somehow, already know about Pascas.](#)

[We are slowly having the information shared a little.](#)

A talk that I intend to share with our fellow Moderators on the SIworldcare forum has even dumbfounded me. Having typed the discussion in advance has overwhelmed me. What has unfolded is MASSIVE. Even from your lofty vantage points, I can sense that this is so for you from time to time also. Not what I am doing but the Change Over preparations within the spirit worlds.

Graham Golding is engaging with the writings as passionately as anyone could. During 2006 and 2007, he often drove for an hour and a half to attend a two hour discussion at my home on the Gold Coast. We both attended the Founding Mystics conference in Las Vegas from 30 June 2007 to 3 July 2007. He asks the following please:

Note from Graham: Hi John

We both went to Las Vegas together for the Founding Mystics convention. I still wonder why the hell I went. (I certainly don't regret it.) Around that time you were having regular gatherings at your home exploring spiritual stuff. It intrigued me then, and still does now, why no one else from that group went with us. What was I to witness / learn? What was the importance of me being with you then?

Did I undergo some spirit adjustments (can't think of another way of explaining it). I had a few strange moments on that trip.

The infamous words I spoke at the first session of the Founding Mystics convention were "I don't know who I was, I don't know who I am, I don't know why I am here" are still relevant today.

From my reading of a lot of the recent messages received by James from Nanna Beth et al, plus Jesus and Mary M, it would seem the whole Pascas deal, which I assisted in helping the unfolding of the vision for you with Perry Kimelman, is much larger and more real than I ever anticipated.

With the concept of reincarnation off the table, I still wonder why I am feeling so close to you and the U-Turn project. Is it known yet where I might fit in? Was any of this in my contract when I incarnated?

And finally, how is Garry Hickey coping on the spirit side? I still haven't removed his phone number from my contacts list.

Thanking you and James in advance if any light can be shed.  
Cheers Graham

Like Graham, I am also feeling that massive changes / adjustments are occurring within me. On the surface, I feel I am getting closer to understanding what I am to express to others. That is powerful. Powerful in as much it is overwhelming for me, then how are others to cope with the transfer of information?

Your comments and guidance are always welcome and appreciated.

Cheers to all  
John

Nanna Beth – 3<sup>rd</sup> Celestial Heaven, John's grandmother: As you can see John, there are a few 'little' things going on behind the scenes. It's all good, as it's all helping you to slowly, as you said, come to terms with and get a grip on it. Because it is as you say, as you feel, that Pascas is to 'spread the word', it is to be the vehicle that will provide the legitimacy for the whole 'Project'.

It will help people think it's more real, by which I mean, because all the truth and information is backed by a Foundation and Charity, it will help them feel more secure, and that they can trust it, that they won't be legged over or ripped off, seduced into something that sure sounds good and impressive, only to discover the hard way that they were led up the garden path and it was all hollow promises.

**CHARITABLE  
FOUNDATION**

Pascas provides the necessary shop front which many people will need, feeling they can open the door to the establishment, step inside, and be taken care of. Which is what will happen as they learn it's about taking care of themselves through their own feelings.

And as James is wanting to say, The Religion of Feelings and DLS are all to come under or within Pascas, to be promoted and supported by Pascas. So they become elements of Pascas, his writings, and even himself, being assets of Pascas. And if you dig deeper into Pascas, that's what you'll find, that all your Papers will be substantiated by the depth and breadth of James' writings, all of which by the time he and Marion finish their Healing can be fully vouched for by them through their own personal experience.

And the more you can personalise Pascas, giving it a friendly welcoming feeling, and one that is non-judgemental, open to all – at least to step inside and see if you like what you find, with none of the feeling that you have to give this amount of money to become a valued member, or you have to believe in these things to cross the line and go to the next step, it all just being open ended with people taking from it what they will, all looking to themselves and their own feelings about it.

And this, Graham, is what you are doing. It's important all you are doing already, even though you don't feel you have a 'specific role', but your 'role' IS what you are doing. Every comment you make to John, every feeling you share and express to him or in your life, that's what it's all about. And the fact that you will be able to vouch for John, backing up his stories, sharing some of his history, knowing that he's not a snake oil salesman, that he's done the hard ground work, as you have too, and that you know it's all on the level, is what will be needed. Certain people will need your stamp of approval, either directly or indirectly; and John simply needs people he likes and who are wanting to support and work with him however they might end up being needed. Just your support and saying you like what you are reading, is what is currently needed, as it helps John also in confirming to him that it's not just him but others too, and others he respects, that agree with it all and can see what it's all about and where it might lead.

And Graham, of course all of it was in your 'incarnational' contract, that's how it is for all of us. And yes, certain inner adjustments have been carried out within you as you have moved along in your spiritual quest, and will continue to be carried out as you work on yourself and move deeper into understanding it all. And in time the other questions you asked regarding yourself, you will answer for yourself through your own truth discovery from attending to your feelings.

And your friend, we've 'looked him up' in the spirit registry – actually the angels did – is doing well, he's settled into his new spirit life and can't believe the wonder of feeling like he is completely new, that he really does feel SO NEW, that he gets a whole new life, and one in which he is relatively free to do as he likes. He comes to you regularly, so you might feel him around, and he would enjoy you knowing he is spending time with you, and we are told that after he's done some other things he needs to do concerning relationships he had in the past and is currently having, he will look more closely at what it is that he can see is captivating you so much.

Don't worry about what role you'll play Graham, we would advise you to keep reading so you understand more about what it is that John has got himself into, and to see if your feelings still make you feel like you want to be involved. John will ask you to help him more when he needs such help and then you'll see where you fit in. But it's important that you understand what it is all about, and working it through all your past experiences, so you and John 'remain on the same page' so to speak.

And as to how others might cope with it all, well that's what you'll find out John!

Love Nanna Beth.

### **From editing of Solid Investment Update 21**

John:

Oh, gentlemen, our spiritual leaders are the women. Women are closer to their feelings. A male cannot progress through his Feeling Healing without the assistance and support of a women. Any woman can assist any male. But a male is not close enough to his feelings to do the Healing on his own! Relax men. A woman cannot finish her Healing without a male companion.

James: Nanna Beth, what do you reckon about this that John has said? I can't even remember what it was I said about it all? My memory is shocking... John says it's nothing to worry about, that it's understandable with all that's going on, yet I can hardly remember what I wrote yesterday.

Nanna Beth: We wanted to impress upon you more understanding about how reliant on women most men will be through their Healing. However as you feel, not to go so far as to draw hard and fast lines, just to generalise. And as for a woman not being able to finish her Healing without a male companion, that's not strictly true. She will still need to have a man – at least one man, yet it could be many – involved in various levels of her Healing, the same being for men with women, however as to how intimate that involvement will be will be determined by many things, all to do with the needs of her childhood she or he are working through in their Healing.

It would be safer John to simply say that:

**Men and women will need each other to varying degrees when doing their Healing. And through their Healing will have to address within themselves and then between each other, all the aspects of their unloving relationship, which represents all the aspects of their unloving relationships they had with their parents.**

**And once Healed, women and men will unite truly as a soulpair, thereby enjoying the full companionship and stimulation of each other's love. And that overall, because women are closer to and by and large more connected with their feelings, so it will be that women will be seen more as the true spiritual leaders that they are.**

**However there will be many men who'll fully embrace their Healing, and although they will receive help from some women, and possibly women spirits, they will still be empowered by their own feelings to lead their own way through their Healing.**

**And there will also be some women who will find it very difficult to sort their feelings out, being very confused by them, caught up too much in them, and even needing the more objective view of a man to help them connect properly, with such men seeming to be the more advanced spiritual leaders.**



So I hope I've not confused you more, but as James said, we want to avoid getting into any male and female separation as there is enough of that as it is. It will be for each person to come to those sorts of truths within themselves and from the truth of their own feelings. So saying women are the true spiritual leaders is fine, as it's true, however both will need each other to varying degrees.

### **LEY LINES or KEY ENERGY LINES of the EARTH – SPIRIT LINES of POWER**

**DAVID and VERONICA in FRANCE**

Monday, 16 October 2017

Hi John, (note from David in the centre of France)

Not sure about the spelling of the surname but will ask them today and come back to you..

Also, could you or maybe Nanna Beth check out our address here in France to see if what Wanda's friends said was correct, our full address is: No.6 La Clavier, Betete, Cleuse, France. 23270. She came over to our place yesterday and showed Veronica the area where the Guardian was positioned, it was actually in an area we were originally going to sell..... that idea has been shelved now!

But all of this I find quite amazing as she was telling us of her / their Grand Plan if and when their finances allow (that rings a bell) however, something along the lines of a Wellness Centre or Retreat for people to come and spend time and recharge their batteries – the similarity to the Pascas thinking is remarkable, but then she is aware of Pascas so maybe that is where the idea came from but whatever or wherever she has received her / their inspiration it has led her / them to our neck of the woods (literally and figuratively) speaking and we are delighted to have met them.

Had a bottle or two of our VERY expensive wine (less than €2 per bottle) last night, sitting out under the stars and with a beautiful clear sky it was brilliant, good, lively chatter with their kids joining in and their version of a firepit (it was actually an old cauldron that the French still use to roast their pigs over) with logs ablaze.... this place certainly seems magical but I've been either too busy working or too knackered to notice properly before – the eyes have been opened (a little).

More from deepest, darkest France later.

Nanna Beth: In dealing with such questions as this John, we will not get into whether or not someone should do something because of whatever the reasons. All we will say, is that if the person wishes to do something, feels strongly about it, then it is to from feelings should they seek their truth, that they will find out the answers to their own questions.

So in David's situation, the most important thing is that it all makes him and Veronica and their new friends feel happy about being together, and this is all that is needed. And for such feelings to be expressed, and for them to long for the truth of them. That is all it's about, good or bad feelings, so far as our focus and what we want to impart to you.

David could of course seek other guidance, which his feelings might lead him to, that would confirm what he is hoping is right, however we are not going to get involved in all of that because we don't want everyone who comes along to ask us about such things in their life, because we don't want to have that sort of influence in people's lives. We want it to go the other way, to put it all back on you and your feelings and you building a genuine longing for the truth to find out for yourself through your own feelings. This is the truth that is being revealed, so this is what we will keep suggesting.



All we live and do in life is really to be done with and through our feelings with our mind coming along afterwards putting it all together. So if David and the others want to set up such a centre and they feel very strongly about that, he and they can either simply move with those feelings, doing what one does to bring such an idea or inspiration to fulfilment; or they can stay with those feelings longing for the truth of them as they expresses all they can about them, and not do anything about trying to make the idea happen; or they can do both, make it happen whilst expressing all their feelings along the way and whilst longing for the truth of them.

What you can understand is, if people embrace this truth and want to live it, even if it's just intellectually coming to understand it, supporting it mentally but not feeling they can or want to move deeper into their feelings, then whatever they do personally or together, we Celestials will fully support them. And along with us, so will everything else in their life. Living true to one's feelings, even if people just try and do the best they can, even in the slightest way, will be given priority. The New Way is to be given every chance to come into being. However that doesn't necessarily mean every new venture a person embarks upon with their Feeling Healing in mind will be successful, because it's not success in the terms that you know it in your truth-denying lives. But what it will mean is, every help on all levels will be given to stimulate and encourage the person or people involved to have feelings they can embrace, express and seek the truth of, all through all the usual ups and downs of life.

So can you see, it's a different approach to life, so it's not about the material outcomes as such, but about uncovering truth for yourself from your own feelings whilst you do whatever it is you feel you want to do. So some things will materially succeed, other things not, but they will provide all involved with all the feelings they require so as to uncover the truth they want to see about themselves and the venture they are involved in.

And as you know yourself, any situation in life, and in particular any venture, can and no doubt will, give rise to many feelings which can be accepted and worked with. And many people will find that by submitting to their feelings like this, what they actually want to do in life and how it happens for them will change in ways they could never dream off, and yet ways that will end up suiting them, and in the end become exactly what they want.

And for yourself John, you will set things in motion, but then they will assume a life of their own as progressively more people come together at least embracing the mental understanding about it all, and then even more so as people start living truer to their feelings. Not everyone will want to specifically move full ahead into their Feeling Healing, it is a big ask in that regard, however many people, like yourself, will allow themselves to become more feeling aware, and certain things will slot into place as new understanding dawns, and really this will be the majority of people initially involved.

Relatively speaking, few people will get stuck completely into their Healing, with the majority understanding that it's something they will look more closely into doing when they come into spirit, but in the mean time, work to see how they are denying feelings and to try not to so much, allowing themselves to be more feeling orientated and aware, understanding all the truth involved, and just working to change the way they see life.

I've gone on a bit more with my reply to David's question because I wanted to use it as a way to paint more of a picture of what you and anyone who gets involved might expect, of themselves and of others. It's all such early days, it's all so new, and people are going to slowly move into accepting the whole notion of it as an alternative way of living, and so that's what I've wanted to help you understand more.

And there is no reason why you can't support David, supporting anyone who expresses an interest in any of it, as you will, and that is as it's meant to be. And as you understand, out of that will evolve something, which will more than likely be very different to what you're envisaging now, but that too is what is to happen.

And to end, if people are interested in the Ley lines or key energy lines of the Earth, then they might like to read James book about the nature spirits, because it will be the nature spirits that connect one with such unseen spirit lines of power, with the person's angels overseeing the relationship with the nature spirits and the people involved, even if no direct contact with the angels or nature spirits occurs. And so in all matters to do with nature and healing, the angels and the nature spirits will be present and actively involved. And then so too will we on the feelings and truth side of things.

There is more to this for me to talk about, but not yet, one day perhaps, it's up to James and how it goes for him, but that is all once he's managed to finish his Healing.

I will go now, thank you for your time and I hope I've not been too confusing for David and the others.

All my love – Nanna Beth.

## **The power of ego can subvert the process of growing the soul in Divine Love**

Received by W.V., Antwerp

October 2nd, 2017

I am here, John.

My dear friend, I am glad you have accepted my request to write down this message.

Ego has much more power than people truly understand and we cannot repeat it often enough. We can ask for as much Love as we want, if we do not work on our ego's we will never be free of worries and darkness. Love helps us to get rid of ego but, as with everything in life, there is the other side of the story (of duality) that ego blocks us from receiving love (even Divine Love) or acting with love. Some people will not accept this because it is not in accord with what they believe (or want) but it is true.

When people don't want to believe truth there is always an underlying reason: that ego wants to preserve itself. Everybody wants to be loved and for that we are willing to do whatever we need; even becoming something or someone we do not want to be. And the most difficult thing to accept of this process, is accepting the fact we choose to become this way by using our free will.

So, if we want to get rid of our ego, we have to accept we (ourselves) are the reason why we are who we are at this moment. Since we all only want to be love, it is hard to accept we have become someone we did not want to become. However, the only way to ever reach the Celestial heavens is by daring to be vulnerable; by tearing down all the walls and layers ego has built around our soul; by understanding we are always in full control.

And, yes, Divine Love can help us with this but it will not do it for us. There is no easy way out or around it and no magical formula. Only when we come to understand this truth, real progress will start. It is inherent in our nature to look for the easy way out; to try and skip some "levels": to maximize gains

with minimum effort or energy loss. But many are starting to understand this path leads nowhere. Believing that asking for the Divine Love is all we need to do to reach the Celestial Heavens will get us as far as believing the blood of Jesus washes away all our sin. (No where!!!!)

Divine Love is all we'll ever need. It is the key to freedom, God and eternity. But without submission of our egos and it's free will, it will not get us to the place we want to be.

(Question.)

Yes, that is true and this may upset some people, but truth always will. Love will stir up ego in its attempt to shine light upon it and ego will always fight back to keep itself alive. And again the true power of ego and free will is shown. Divine Love will not interfere with it. It will only steer people in the right direction to help accept the truth but it will not force it upon us. And the only way to find out the truth is by testing it and doing something with it while staying objective and not let our ego and its preconceived ideas keep us from trying.

There is a path that leads to the Celestial heavens but no one can skip the necessary (minimum) amount of steps that need to be taken. Anybody can add as many extras as they want and take as much time as they need but no one can skip any primary step. As we cannot open the lock of a safe by skipping some symbols of the code (because we believe we can) we cannot unlock the doors of heaven by skipping primary steps just because we believe we can. This is a truth we all have to accept when we want to reach our goals, no exceptions made.

It will not be easy (from an ego perspective) because it means we will have to do and accept things our egos do not want to accept or do. And therefore we will gladly accept and belief there is an easier way out.

But we need to understand this is a normal reaction. If you look at the child witnessing something "unloving", its intuitive reaction will be to look away. If a monster shows up on TV the child will cover its eyes with a nearby object at hand, mostly a pillow. Well, it is that same process that triggers us to "cover our eyes" when life wants to show us something about our egos that is not in compliance with the love. And the reason is we all just want to be loved.

Looking at our egos is one of the hardest things to do. But whatever heaven we want to reach, we will have to deal with it, sooner or later. The Divine Love will take us to the most illuminated places but not without visiting the darkest ones within us because they need to be filled with Light too.

So you see, knowledge without action leads nowhere. If knowledge is gained it needs to be shared and put into action otherwise progress will stagnate and new knowledge cannot manifest because the next layer cannot be built if there is no solid foundation to build it upon.

And so it is with Divine Love; if the proper foundation is not there, no extra Divine Love will be received no matter how much we ask for it. If we do not submit our egos to our souls, by trying to keep our egos intact, we are not being truthful in our asking for Divine Love so we will not receive more because not all conditions to receive the Divine Love are met.

I see you are getting tired now so I am going to stop here. I am glad you took the time to write down some of my thoughts. Please share them.

Your friend and guide, John.

**DIVINE LOVE ASSISTS WITH DISSOLVING UNLOVING TENDENCIES:**

For man to be at-one with the (Mother and) Father, (our Heavenly Parents), man must become love; that is, his soul must be filled or permeated with this Love, the Divine Love, to such an extent, that it will become impossible for anything that is not of love to be or remain part of his soul.

Paul 20 August 1915

But let men know that even while on Earth they can obtain this inflowing of the Holy Spirit in their hearts to such an extent that sin and error will be entirely eradicated.

There is only one thing that saves one from their sins and makes them at-one with the Father, and that is the inflowing of the Divine Love into their souls. As this Divine Love fills their souls, all sin and error must disappear.

Of course this is a relative matter, for it depends upon how much of this Divine Love is in their souls to determine how much of sin or error exists. The more of the Divine Love, the less of sin, and on the contrary, the more of sin the less of the Divine Love. But, I want to say with all the emphasis that I am capable of, that it is possible for a human being to obtain such a quantity of this Divine Love in his soul that sin will be entirely eradicated. This was the doctrine taught by Jesus, and this is the truth of God's law of Love.

The foundation truth is that the Divine Love of the Father can clear our souls from all sins, and make us perfect, to the extent that we receive that Love into our souls.

It is the Holy Spirit which conveys God's Love to man and manifests its workings in a real and irresistible manner and with this Love we are enabled to become over-comers and inheritors of immortality and homes in the Celestial heavens.

Paul 31 August 1915

Where love is there can be no sin or unhappiness, and fear is not.

We, who live in the Celestial Spheres, know this to be a fact, and with all the force and authority that knowledge gives, we declare this truth: the love that casts out all fear is the Divine Love of the Father, and when a spirit or human being obtains that, there exists no such thing as fear, and nothing that could create or permit fear to exist.

God wants the souls of men in love and not in fear, and the only way in which such end can be accomplished is for men to see and know Him as a God of Love only. No man can come to the (Mother and) Father except through this New Birth and faith in the Their Love (and through Feeling Healing).

Andrew 17 September 1915

It is the Divine Love that slowly but permanently eradicates harmful attitudes, beliefs and practices that one may have gathered along their journey of living. It is only with this Love that erroneous ways are expunged from one's nature and character. This is the great gift to humanity that few are aware of.

**Note:** Following the writings of James Moncrief, one could consider that any reference to the Father, by other relevant writers, may be read as a reference to 'our Mother and Father'. Further, when considering soul healing, then reference to Divine Love could be referred to as 'Feeling Healing with Divine Love'.

### **CHANNELLED WRITINGS ARE SANCTOSANT – NO CHANGING**

Thursday, 19 October 2017: James: John, you are being naughty again, you CAN'T change the Padgett Messages. You can't add Mother and Heavenly Parents to Paul 20 August 1915, and to Andrew 17 September 1915, saying Mother and bracketing the Feeling Healing, unless you say it's YOUR doing, and NO ONE ELSE'S. It's not even worth the effort of doing it, just leave the PM (Padgett Messages) as they are.

And to insert 'Mother' and 'Feeling Healing' because that's how I see it, is not right, Marion doesn't want to read the PM with Mother and Feeling Healing in it, because that's not what the PM are about. And I don't want to read the PM with my stuff included either! The PM are the PM, end of story, and to be loved for what they are, even including any errors or limitations of truth, just as I hope people will look at my work.

Each of the series of 'messages', or anyone's writing for that matter, is a reflection on how that person is at that time in their life, and it has to be understood and accepted within such limitations. And the person or times will change, but still that doesn't mean everything then has to be changed too in keeping with such changes. I want to read my work, even when edited, to know that it is still as I was back then when I wrote it, just as I want to know that's how James Padgett was when he received his messages. I want to read the PM knowing what I'm reading is what James Padgett wrote, even if I disagree with it. Slight editing changes are okay when they don't change the meaning or help one understand it more, but not to change it completely giving one a whole different understanding and feel to it.

We're to be as TRUE as we can, so it's going to come back on you, it's making a mockery of the Truth, and people will get angry with it because everyone knows you can't CHANGE SOMEONE ELSE'S WRITING, that's the BIG NO NO – it has to be respected. You can't just shit all over someone else because you think they are wrong and you know better. I know you want to blend it all and 'bring the PM up to date', but you can't by screwing with the PM, that has to be done in other ways. And I don't want to be associated with you if you are going to disrespect such things. IT'S NOT RIGHT, and I've said it before. Everyone is to be free to say what they want to say, and to be respected in that. I would hate it if I read, you or anyone had changed my stuff without my consent, because then it's not what I've written and it's incredibly misleading – it's a bloody sin for god's sake and one you'll be having to undo for the rest of eternity.

And if you want any of the 'Divine Love' people to join you, they are not going to take you – or me by association – seriously; and if new people come and read what you attribute to the PM and then read the original messages, that is going to cause too much confusion. It waters down the significance of both writings. If they are to ever be 'blended', then that too is to be a separate piece of work, so everyone can see how it's come about.

As you've said yourself, the PM are for back then, and they are what they are. And to be understood and taken in their right context. Then my stuff is to move onto the next stage, but if you put my stage in with the PM then that messes with everyone's mind. So if you've got more stuff like that in the Pascas Papers then that's what needs to be gone through and fixed up. Is that a loud GROAN I hear? I hope it's not too loud.

Now that I've given you a good telling off...

## **ZELMAR explaining the EGO and its relationship to DIVINE LOVE:**

Thursday, 19 October 2017: James: Zelmar, in light of what John has sent me concerning the ego and problems it presents to us limiting the effects of the Divine Love, could you please explain how it works.

Zelmar: From your first moment of conception you, the personality expression of your soul, is 'enveloped' in the mind circuitry of the Divine Minister of Nebadon. She, the Local Universal Mind Mother Spirit, cradles every mind, nurturing it in accordance with the needs of the soul of that personality. So She effectively, as reported in The Urantia Book, 'loans' Her mind circuits to you as part of your growth and development. And as you ascend or transcend each mind level, so She 'loans' more of Her mind to you. And when you no longer need the services of Her mind, when you leave Nebadon, then you 'give back to Her the mind circuits loaned to you, adopting the higher Universal Mind of the Infinite Daughter Mind Spirit.

What this all means is, when you start life, your mind is 'laid down' according to the mind circuits of the Divine Minister, meaning, if you are parented truly and lovingly, your mind will develop truly and lovingly as it progresses through each state of mind development. And this is all 'held in place' by your will. So your will engages with each stage of mind development, keeping your developed mind true to its development.

If you are negatively or unlovingly influenced through your mind development, like what has happened to you all on Earth, then your mind develops corrupting the mind circuits at each stage of their development. And your will maintains this corruption.

And these mental circuits are very complex, including all the psychology that you, James, are bringing to light as you rectify your mind circuit corruption. And the interference is mainly brought about by your parents, and then immediate carers, but also the overall family and social environment you grow up in. And it's the soul that dictates which genes are activated on all levels, not just the physical, but on the spiritual level as well, something few people acknowledge, in keeping with the levels of corruption that your mind is evolving.

At each stage of your mind's development, be it loving or with it being corrupted, feelings occur in response to what is taking place, and when, in your cases, your mind is turned against your true self – how you should be loved and parented so as to develop a true mind, then you experience bad feelings, which come up to alert those people caring for you that something is wrong which they need to address – altering their behaviour to make you not feel bad. However as those people interfering with you don't understand your bad feelings, because they are not of the truth and so love to do so, they then counter such feelings by forcing you to 'stop feeling them', making you suppress them and then keep them repressed. They make you then, not only use your will to turn against yourself and so maintain your corrupt mind, but also use it to keep your bad feelings about it repressed, all so you can then keep using your mind to maintain this ever increasing unloving state. So progressively you evolve turning against yourself, so being unloving to yourself, which then means you're also unloving to everyone else – which is your negative or rebellious state of mind, all of which is strongly kept in place by your will.

And so you attain adulthood with your false mind as it were, being kept in place by the full strength of your will, your will being said to have been 'broken' or turned against you, which in that sense is true.

It is then your whole minds structure that is false, untrue, wrong, evil and rebellious, all being kept in place by default, as that's how it happened to you through your childhood, with your mind being composed of all your erroneous beliefs and subsequent supporting negative or unloving behaviour. This

being what is often termed your ego, suggesting that some part of your mind is errant and untrue, and causing problems and limitations for you in your spiritual development and progress as a person (a personality being expressed in Creation), **however it's your whole mind that is wrong**, all of you so far as what you can relate to, including your physical and spirit bodies and all their interconnecting experiential systems. For really all of that is of your mind, all what the Divine Minister is providing for you. And it includes your feelings and their associated emotions, they being yet another part of your mind. And anything else, like all psychic functions, with nearly all that is what you're aware of consciously and unconsciously, being attributes of your mind.

And what is not your mind, is any truth. And the Truth becomes the real you, an expression of who you really are, it becomes your foundation upon which you express your mind. However starting off in a world that is truth-denying, your mind has been corrupted to go against any natural truth revelation that would have come to you once your Indwelling Spirit arrived in your mind. So you live with your wayward and rebellious mind in control of you, in control of many of your feelings, and denying you the chance to grow spiritually from truth that would naturally come about from those feelings were you truly loving. And your will maintains it all.

Then you get to a point in your life when you want to stop being false, wrong, evil, untrue – unloving. You realise you are not right, and something needs to be done about it. Yet what to do? And now you understand about doing your Feeling Healing or your Soul Healing with the Divine Love.

And what this means is, once you start longing to be true, and that means, really wanting to stop being false and wrong, your soul will set about providing experiences for you that will generate certain feelings which you can express whilst longing to know the truth of why you're feeling them. And when you do this, you start to short circuit the patterns of your corrupt mind. But it's hard to do, to submit to your bad feelings in particular, because you have to long with an equal amount of will – at least, if not more – to want to change the corrupted mind circuits – as shown by your wrong beliefs and behaviours.



And so as you look to your feelings for the truth they are to show you. And when you fully embrace them, express them, bring them to light, the truth that results will show you where you are going wrong, meaning, how wrongly and unlovingly you were parented – what happened through your childhood to turn you against yourself. And painstakingly you'll be taken back through each of your corrupt mind circuits, orchestrated by the Divine Minister who is in control of your mind. And when you express all the pain and see all the resulting truth of your wrongness, then the Divine Minister will effect a change – healing – in you. She will alter (and often progressively in stages reflective of the stages the corruption occurred) changes in you gradually bringing your mind into a true and perfect state, that which you would have been in had you been parented lovingly and by other true and perfect minds. So your mind adjusts, meaning, all of you, on all levels, adjusts, including your will, willing into being these adjustments and ultimately the complete 'new' you. This giving you the feeling like you're starting over, like you've been Born Anew or Born Again, because your mind is now free of such corruption, and your will is willing your perfect mind, the whole perfect you, into Creation, with the resultant feelings being all good ones. Because you feel true, and know that you are, and are very happy about it, feeling fully loving and loved.

So it's the Divine Minister who effects all the necessary changes in your mind on all levels, from the physical to the spiritual, with such ongoing changes, initially as your mind develops its corruption, and



then as your Healing heals it, being done through your angels. Your angels are constantly at work adjusting and manipulating your whole system, so, on all levels, in accordance with the needs of your soul – which is what God wants. So during your Healing when you suddenly feel a pain in your leg seemingly for no reason, it's coming about by your angels manipulating your inner systems so as to create the pain in you for the reasons of truth that will be brought to light as you express that pain, and at the same time as a reflection of your mind changing.

So you become progressively evil as you grow up developing your corrupt mind, with everyone outworking such corruption in their own unique ways, just as will everyone then do their Healing undoing the corruption following their own unique path.

Where the Divine Love comes into all of this, is that once the Indwelling Spirit has arrived, the mind is prepared to receive the ministrations from the non-personality mind circuit called the Holy Spirit. It means the soul is then ready to receive God's Love. And what this then means, is when you long to God yearning sincerely for God to love you, asking God to please fill your soul with Their Divine Love (as you James relate to God as both your Heavenly Mother and Father), then such genuine longing, and provided the Divine Love has been made available to be received, which is has by Mary Magdalene and Jesus coming to Earth, the Divine Minister will respond causing the Holy Spirit mind circuit that's responsible for delivering the Divine Love into your soul, to act. And so you will receive the required amount of Divine Love as determined by your soul and in acknowledgement with the Divine Minister from the Holy Spirit. And as you receive the Divine Love, so it works upon the perfect parts of your soul to affect an even deeper change in them, that being, transforming them from Natural love perfection into Divine Love perfection, progressively making you divine.

The Divine Love of itself does not remove all sin and error from you. You have to want to do that for yourself through your Feeling Healing whilst also longing for the Divine Love, which you call James, your Soul Healing. So as your mind unwinds its corruption and your mental circuits become true, and you become progressively truer and purer in your Natural love, so the Divine Love will act to transform such love. And this is all done in accordance with the needs of your soul.

You can't know how much Divine Love you are receiving at any one time, and how much of you can be transformed; and you can even receive the Divine Love and it may seem to remain dormant within you, but really there is no time on the soul level, so you can't relate to your transformation with the Divine Love in such lineal terms. So you might long and feel you have received a lot of Divine Love, which might be true, and then you don't feel you are receiving anymore for years, whilst you progress with your Healing, and yet with each step, each mind circuit that is healed, so it will be transformed.

The best thing you can do, as with it all, is long for the Divine Love as you feel to, knowing that it will transform those parts of your soul when your personality becomes true, expressing its Natural love. And as you have no say in the transformation, you can just know that it's happening, whilst you keep going attending to your feelings, longing for the truth they are to give rise to within you.

So again, the Divine Love won't inspire you to long for more of it, it doesn't do anything to make you progress in your Healing. It only acts when it can on the Natural love circuits in accordance with your souls evolution of truth.

However what the Divine Love also does, is it helps develop and so evolve your relationship with God. It is God loving you, it's God's Love coming into you, and the more Divine Love you receive that transforms your soul, so the stronger your feeling of love for God will grow, as will your feeling and knowing the truth that God loves you. Your relationship with your Heavenly Mother and Father will

grow forevermore, to the Celestial spheres and onto Paradise and beyond, because of Their Divine Love in your soul; whereas by doing only your Feeling Healing, you will attain a perfect state of Natural love when you've finished your Healing, however your relationship with God will be severely limited to that of only the Mansion Worlds.

The doing of your Healing, which is really wanting to be True, and the partaking of the Divine Love, are two different things. And you have to want both to be as fully spiritual as you can be. So you can long for the Truth, and you can long for the Divine Love. And you understand, that because you have started life in Creation in an unloving state, then you are first longing for the truth of that unloving state, you must want to understand every part of it: Why it happened to you, how it did, and how you took it on, and how you are undoing all the damage done to you. And when you are Healed, with the Divine Love having transformed your soul equal to the state of Celestial truth, fusion with your Indwelling Spirit can then occur, you becoming a Celestial spirit, either in the first Celestial sphere or on Earth if you're still there, free to live a Divine Love life of perfection as you continue your ascent of truth to Paradise.

James: Thank you Zelmar.

Zelmar: It's my pleasure James. Should you need me again, please ask.

James: Nanna Beth – can you put it in your words please?

Nanna Beth: Our unloving parental influences turn our mind against our true feeling self, this causing us all the trauma, pain and suffering we live from conception right through to the end of our lives and on into spirit until we do our Healing.

Our Healing is working back through all our wrongness as we come to terms with it by looking to our feelings for the truth contained within them. It all being driven by our will; both our induction into our going against the truth of ourself, and our Healing of it. The so-called free will we have, is the freedom of our will to be used against ourselves; the freedom to heal and change that damage; and then the freedom to live as truly loving people or spirits.

So you live with your mind in control of your feelings, when it's to be the other way round. Our feelings are to lead with our mind helping us to maintain such leadership. Our mind is also to help us put the truth into perspective that comes from our feelings, we're not to use our mind to build up our anti-truth beliefs and behaviours going against the truth of ourselves. However this is what we all do and have done through our early lives, and so this is what our Healing will change.

And then along the way we can long for and receive God's Divine Love, which is necessary to do should you want to progress out of the Mansion Worlds and into the higher Celestial spheres.

You are conceived onto an untrue and unloving world, and at some point have to want to become true and loving. And doing your Healing is the only way.

Zelmar and I have said the same thing, he only being more technical about it, which will appeal to some people, yet not so much to others. And we're all to work it out for ourselves, so we can Heal ourselves.

James: Thank you Nanna Beth.

**LOVE**  
is  
**Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way**

*Feelings First Spirituality, The New Way* is a contemporary ‘religion’ based on living true to yourself through your feelings. Understanding that all you need in life is contained within your soul and is shown to you through your feelings. And by loving your feelings, by attending to them properly (talking or writing them out of you) and not denying them, you can use them to uncover the truth of yourself – the truth of your soul.

*Feelings First Spirituality* is not a formalised religion that tells you how to be, that is too controlling and is actually bad for you, limiting your spiritual growth. You can be wholly self-revealing of the truths you need to be, being the person God created you to be, all by living true to your feelings.

*Feelings First Spirituality* has no formal structure because we understand we don't need one, our soul contains within it all the truth of our spiritual ascent. If we look to our feelings for the truth they want us to see about ourselves, nature and God, then what more do we need! Our true spiritual path is the path our feelings will lead us down, that is, provided we allow them to. This is the most spiritual we can be.

**Living the New Way of Feelings First Spirituality**

You come to the understanding from your life experiences that how you are is not right, it doesn't make you feel good – that you are wrong in some way. And you want to change yourself, you want to become right, true and perfect – you want to be like God is.

*And to do this you need to do your Healing*

Your Feeling-Healing is looking to your feelings for the truth of yourself, the truth being hidden in many of the feelings you are not wanting to face in life. So you have to end your feeling denial, accepting all your bad feelings (and good ones), express them (yet not necessarily acting upon them), whilst longing to uncover the truth they are to show you.

Or, you can do your Soul-Healing, which is your Feeling-Healing together with including longing directly to God for God's Divine Love. When you receive the Divine Love into your soul, it will cause your soul to become divine, and it will deepen your personal relationship with God. Long with all your heart to God for God's Divine Love.

<http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com/>

## **Feelings First Spirituality** **The New Way**

<p><b>By living true to ourselves, true to our feelings, we are living true to God. It's that simple.</b></p>
---

**TWO HEALING EXAMPLES from SAMANTHA:**

Friday, 20 October 2017

**Sam:** Samantha in England

I just went out to get in the car and post something at the local post office, as I got in a young girl was coming home from school with her mum who was pushing a baby. The young girl was sobbing, in real distress and her cries touched me in such a painful way, right in that moment. I sat in the car listening to her cries and instantly wanted to cry myself as the image shot into my mind of when that very same thing happened to me as a young girl, it is so incredible how when triggered I am sent right to the time and place and the visual comes.

I had been to the dentist and had 5 teeth taken out under anaesthetic and all I remembered was coming round in the recovery room and I was crying. I had to walk all the way home with mum and I didn't stop crying with the shock of what had just happened to me, I was in complete shock. All the way home I was dragging myself home and mum was walking in front, Christ I just want to cry as I feel it all. I wasn't held or helped in any way, I was a pain making a row and mum just wanted to get home but I wanted help, I wanted to be held and needed her to explain to me what had just happened to me, I didn't understand. Where was the love and compassion, where was the supportive loving parent holding me up and cuddling me, that is what I wanted, that is what this little girl wanted from her mum.

I feel so sad for myself, so desperately sad for the unloving way I was treated. God I felt so alone with my pain, I have always felt so alone with it never being able to express it out of me because I was a Pain. I am feeling more and more devastated, I just want to hold myself and be the parent I never had to myself as I feel the grief of being so rejected.

That little girl I just saw felt the same and all her mum had to do was stop pushing the pram and hold her daughter (ME). That's all she wanted, to be loved and her pain taken seriously like she mattered. She will grow up never feeling her pain is worthy of any attention, she will push it all away because that is what her mum has just done as she walked past me. Shit I want to go back and hold her and tell her I want to listen to her pain, I want to know all about it as I want to know about my own now. I can't interfere though, all I can do is express my own pain and love myself as my mum didn't by accepting how this has hurt me and express it all. My beliefs about my mum have all been so wrong and God is showing me this more every day, showing me the truth I need to see and it is so painful. I can't believe the speed that it has all come to me today, as soon as I heard this little girl cry the vision came to me of where I was, when and how I felt, all I wanted was to be held by mum and for her to hear me instead of walking five paces ahead of me and looking behind at me dragging myself home behind her in floods of anaesthetised tears, drowsy and in confusion and shock. What the fuck was she thinking.

I am so hurt, the same hurt that I denied myself feeling fully back then when I was young, oh my fucking God I am so angry at her, I want to rage at her "What the fuck were you doing letting me suffer so much emotional pain at you not being there for me, where were you? I needed You!!!!!!). I am feeling so sad inside for myself, I cant believe how bad I am feeling right now and the fact I had my five teeth pulled is not the pain, it is the rejection of me, the dismissal of how I was feeling, how she made me feel like I was such a pain and being too loud with all of my crying, she was worried about others hearing me and embarrassing her, I didn't come anywhere in her priorities just like this little girl who just walked passed me, that was me, every part of it was me and mum all laid bare for me to see, all reconstructed for me like an old crime scene re-enactment. Unbelievable how it works, so amazing to have it took me back there in the exact time and place and how I felt and I don't think I have given it much thought in years.

**And:**

Faye and myself have had such a great breakthrough tonight with Feeling Healing. She has been sinking down deeper over the last few weeks with depression and I have told her I am here for her and her only, when she feels ready to let it out. Tonight she was ready, it was so beautiful to see her change as she expressed all of the pain out of her. This has made her ill and all I could do was watch as she sunk deeper into the denial and repression of her feelings, I could not interfere with her will but I just kept letting her know I was here when she felt it was time for her to let it go.

Tonight we spent a few hours sitting on her bed as we both cried together as she expressed how unloved and lonely and uncared about she feels, not being special to anyone and how angry she is about being so denied and rejected by all of her friends and family. The truth that came out of her was beautiful as she told me how she felt suicidal and wanted to die because she is so lonely and abandoned by everyone in her life. This was so hard for her to do, especially with me, her mum, but once she begun to express, the pressure begun to release from inside her, she was crying and shaking, and all I could do was encourage her to go on, continue with how she feels, it was a truly amazing healing experience for us both as all that she is going through, I went through at exactly the same age and exactly the same experiences and it brought it all back to me, all of my unexpressed pain when I was 18 and being so alone and without hope.

All I wanted to do was to be there for her to express to, be a listener for her and help her to accept her bad feelings and tell her how important and special they are for her to heal. They are the truth of how she feels and I want to hear it all, I am there for her only, if that is all I do for the rest of my life then that is what I will do, be her listening friend, not her mum but her listening friend who treasures every expressed bad feeling and every tear because I know this is the only way to heal. I want to be to Faye what I never had, someone to talk to and express myself to. It felt so good to be there for her as more and more came up and out of her and to see the small change in her as she went on expressing her feelings of how terrifying her mind's control is and just what it is capable of creating in her, she was terrified of going mad.

By the end of our time together in her room she felt so much better, lighter in her self and saw how different expressing your bad feelings makes you feel, she could feel the difference and had proof that it works and this has given her so much more hope that she doesn't have to be a prisoner to her mind's controlling thoughts and that by shifting to her feelings she puts herself back in control of her life.

I am so happy that she has let me help her by just listening to her pain and taking her seriously, something I never felt I ever had with my parents. Our feelings are very serious, they are the tools given to us for our healing and Faye is beginning to see that it works, I sensed hope in her despair by the end of our healing session together and the 'mum' label was stripped away and instead I was someone who Faye could confide in, express herself to and begin to see the specialness of her bad feelings.

### **CAN ANYONE USE a PHONE!**

Note from Crystal: [Helen;](#)

Friday, 20 October 2017

[The excuse today was that the phone number was wrong!!! Possibly transposed. Now another day with a disguise to get a business card when a quick Google search would have given him a valid number!!](#)

[Joe says that the transporters intent is to get this delivery done so he can go home and maybe retire but I am hard pressed to see it! Good grief, disguises, cameras, enough is enough! When do I finally see these damn papers?](#)

## ANTICIPATED HAPPENINGS ARE ONLY A REFLECTION OF INTENT AT THE TIME

James: Hello Helen or Beth?

Saturday, 21 October 2017

Nanna Beth: Yes James, so far as we can see and what John told you, contact should be made early next week. It is as John has told you, and there's nothing anyone can do other than to wait for it all to happen. Those people on the ground have to do it how they want, and we can't actively influence them otherwise. Things will be finalised over the weekend, so the Courier will be ready to act on Monday.

James: I am writing this from you Nanna Beth having resolved within myself that I no longer want you to tell me any future stuff. On behalf of John and Crystal I will keep going, but please don't include me personally anymore. I have to give up my trying to find out ahead of time what's going to happen. It's never worked for me, and all you spirits have told me about something specifically happening in future never has. So I GIVE UP. I don't want to know anymore!

Nanna Beth: I understand James, which is what it's all been about for you, to help you arrive at this point in yourself because what you're really saying is about giving up your relationship with your parents, which was all about the future and not about living truly in the moment.

James: That's right, so I don't want to do it anymore with them, and so you spirits can stop having to be them. I want to live in the moment true to my feelings trying to keep away as much as I can about the specific future. Talking about the future and future events generally as part of the truth, helping me to understand the bigger picture, is fine, but just nothing specific, as in, this is going to happen next Monday, because it never does. So you telling John and Crystal that Courier 4 is going to make contact on Monday is fine, as it doesn't involve me, you're not directly telling me it will happen. And then I am free to think what I do about that, not taking it as personally as I would have done.

Also, John wanted me to tell you and Helen, that both he and Crystal feel ready for the next phase to begin – the main event. They've not felt this ready before, and John was wondering how you feel.

Nanna Beth: Yes, we're ready too. Everything is in place, we've done what has been necessary in the lead up to it, now we all want to begin the new phase. So we're right behind you too.

James: And as I said to John, as of yesterday I feel something has changed for me in my healing, this about the future, yet also as if some deep bottom line foundation has now been installed in me, whereas since my bronchitis I've been feeling like I have no foundation, that there is no bottom or safety net under me making me feel intensely scared all the time. But yesterday I suddenly felt I understood where all my problems stem from in one sense, that being that I'm a retarded one and half year old, not a one and half year old like Marion and most other people were, and stuck back there, but only like half a one and half year old, with half of me back then not being allowed to function normally, and then in that fucked up state I've remained, turning into a distorted scared messed up adult who's really still just half a one and a half year old pretending to be 56 – fucked!

So I've been seeing how all my problems, all my behaviour, all my needs, all my fears and worries, all come from this time and how fucked up I am in it. And this truth has somehow cheered me, I've felt better for seeing it, now having a place back in my early life that I can readily connect with, that I can feel, which explains so much of me and why I have the problems I have.

So from that point of view, I feel like I've turned the corner somehow, so I too am ready to move on to the next stage, that being presumably, my finally being able to grow up and shed my retardation, this

being what I've longed to see for years believing that once I could work myself back into seeing where my main problems stem from, once I've seen the truth, then I might be able to move on and be set free. So fingers bloody crossed that what I feel is true and I do finally start to move on. And I would dearly love for this change in me to be also reflected by the change Crystal and John are wanting in their lives. So I am waiting to see what happens next week, for in one way or another, it should be a telling week.

Nanna Beth: That's all good James. And for yourself, it is what you say. You have found that bottom line truth you've been looking for, and from which things will progressively change for you now. Another future prediction for you.

James: Yes well I certainly hope so Nanna Beth, because really from all I can see, if they don't soon, then something is not right. And that something being that I'm not doing my Healing right or how I think it should go. Which is quite possibly true, so next week and the next month should show me that one way or another.

Do you have anything more you want to say to John and Crystal. I've gone on a bit more for the record as I've wanted to write about this hopeful turning point for me.

Nanna Beth: No James, not at this stage. As I said to you the other day, other events need to take place now before we'll have more to say to you. So I'll go until then.

James: All right Nanna Beth, and please say hello to Helen for me, and I'll speak with you all soon.





## Solid Investment Update – Teleconference with Moderators

Saturday 21 October 2017

2.00pm Pacific East Coast time

being Sunday 7.00am Gold Coast Australia time

Host and Moderator: Rudy

Present: Rudy, Bonnie, Diane, Tom, Martin, David, Graham, John:

**This time, in the history of humanity, is the most exciting time ever experienced.**

So, why is this so?

To quote the SIworldcare.com forum post of 13 October 2017:

“It will come to pass that the old rotten evil structures all have to fail, so any structure, seen or unseen, that controls people to their detriment, will end, this being the incredible time humanity is now moving into.” Helen, 18 July 2017.

And how is this going to come to pass?

And is this process now occurring?

Importantly, why can this now occur?

We have observed academics, politicians, clergy of all walks of spiritualism and religions, many institutions, and many well meaning gifted people endeavour to tackle these issues. They generally impose the impost of one having to improve upon their moral pathway in life, and if that does not happen, then there is imposed even harsher penalties and draconian laws. Prisons are thriving. However, behind the scenes, the arms of business continue raping the people of their money, particularly the defence industries.



So, what has taken place to change these prospects?

Presently, no one knows. But what has taken place is the greatest event in the history of humanity.

The conditions of the Rebellion and Default have been ended. The Rebellion and Default is over.

When did that take place?

On the 22 March 2017 was the first major step for us all, and then followed a further significant event on 22 May 2017. Further phases of transition from the Rebellion and Default are and will unfold over the coming years. However, the lead-up to these events being capable of happening commenced on 7 January 7 BC.

So let us understand what the Rebellion and Default are all about.

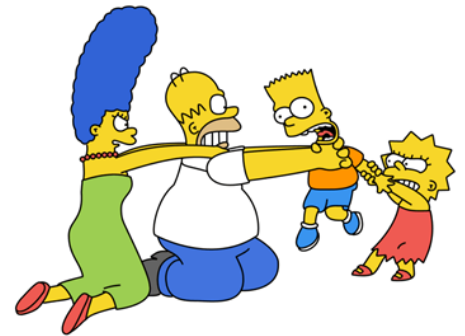
The Rebellion was brought about by Lucifer and his soulmate 200,000 years ago.

The Default was brought about by Adam and Eve, soulmates, 38,000 years ago.

The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.

Lucifer, with his soulmate, were the spiritual teachers of this local region of space which is the home of Earth. They rejected the leadership of Jesus and Mary and rejected the existence of our Mother and Father. They took us away from Truth and Love. They took us away from living true to our feelings. Our feelings are soul based. Our feelings are always in truth and as a consequence, are always loving. Progressively, the whole of humanity became mind dominated. Our mind is impregnated with errors, injuries, false beliefs and utter confusion. They seduced us to believe our minds made us all powerful. We bought it!

The pain that our mind generates for each of us is the basis for all of our illnesses, misery, unloving emotions and the source of all conflict on all levels. This is an extra-ordinary outcome that two personalities (spirits) have been able to impose upon hundreds of billions of people down through 200,000 years. The Rebellion is all from spirits imposing their untruth on Earth.



The Default was that of Adam and Eve breaking their agreement that was to lead humanity out of the Rebellion. Instead of staying true to each other, they took partners and defaulted on the plan.

We are to recognise the degree of the impact that the Default has had on the way humanity lives. That is, it is suggested that the way we remodel our children to become clones of ourselves, the way we suppress their true selves, and cause them to capitulate to be our 'little me's' is a result of the way living life having emerged directly from the Default some 38,000 years ago.

Whereas the Rebellion, of 200,000 years ago, was the rejection of our Mother and Father, as well as of our Spiritual parents and source of truth, Mary and Jesus. The rejection of Truth.

Thus two distinctly catastrophic events have embraced all of humanity on Earth.

The first step in commencing the ending of the Rebellion and Default was achieved when Jesus was able to stay true to the plan for Mary and himself. Both were born free from sin. They did not succumb to the Rebellion and Default. When Jesus progressed with his soul condition to be able to become at one with our Mother and Father, then Mary and Jesus' full regency was installed and Lucifer with his soulmate, as well as their deputies, Satan with his soulmate, were deposed from their position and consigned to a prison world.

Since then, Mary and Jesus have been working to bring the Rebellion and Default to a full close. That has taken place in this year of 2017.

Why couldn't they achieve this previously?

Neither Mary nor Jesus succumbed to the Rebellion and Default. They actually can not teach us how to get out of that condition ourselves. They have not experienced this pathway. We have had to find our

own way out. This has now occurred through two people now living on Earth. It has only required one soul pair to find the way out and that then enables all to follow. Just two!

After Jesus' assassination, possibly on 13 March 29 CE, sometime later Mary moved to Egypt and lived her life out there. During her sojourn in Egypt, she counselled her lady companions on the need to express their childhood repression. Essentially, childhood repression is what brings about the continuance of the conditions of the Rebellion and Default. We, as parents, endeavour to turn our children away from freely expressing themselves and become clones to the way we parents live. We fuck them up good and proper. We are all meant to live according to our soul based feelings and be true to our real selves. We are to express who our Mother and Father created us to be. Not some impostor imagined by our physical parents.



Mary's counselling worked in the spirit mind Mansion Worlds. Five ladies who she had counselled on Earth continued with their Feeling Healing when they entered the natural love mind worlds. These ladies then progressed through the Divine Love healing spirit Mansion Worlds, numbered 3, 5 and 7. When they became at one with our Heavenly Parents they entered the first of the Celestial Heavens. This process is the fusing of one's Indwelling Spirit with one's soul permanently. You are then in continuous communication with our Mother and Father. These five ladies had also encouraged their soulmates to follow, by them also engaging with their own Feeling Healing.

Presently there are some 6 billion personalities within the Celestial Heaven worlds 1, 2 and 3. However, maybe some 30 billion have progressed further on. This is impressive, however, the task is massive. There are presently more than 200 billion personalities within the natural love mind Mansion Worlds 1 and 2. These spirit worlds are jammed to the rafters, and Earth is feeding into them at a great rate.

What is impressive is that the majority of those who have progressed through and beyond the Celestial Heavens have returned. Yes, returned to assist with all that is involved with the End Times and the Hand Over.

So what has been transpiring?

The first of the two major Revelations was attempted to be conveyed through Emanuel Swedenborg in the 1740s. His own strongly held beliefs contaminated what he was shown and told. The attempt failed.

When the messages successfully commenced with James Padgett on 31 May 1914, such messages being the Revelation of the availability of Divine Love and what it conveys, then the planning for what is now unfolding commenced.



While Mary and Jesus were incarnated on Earth, the management of Nebadon had been assigned to those of a higher status, in the scheme of things, than Mary and Jesus, possibly a soulmate pair from 'The Union of Days'.

When the Lucifers were 'dethroned', by Jesus in the first century, Earth and the other affected physical worlds (total 37) and their associated Mansion Worlds, which the Lucifers were overseeing, were given

to ‘Melchizedek Receivers’ to replace the dethroned Lucifers, affectively allowing the Melchizedeks to govern such rebellion affected worlds.

We are unique throughout the Super Universe, in fact, all seven of the Super Universes. Not only have we Rebelled, then Defaulted, then when the Regents of Nebadon lived on Earth, we rejected Jesus by assassinating him and refusing to recognise Mary as his equal.

Now, there is just as significant of an event happening on Earth today as there was 2,000 years ago. We are not going to stuff this up! We are going to embrace the guidance and commence the U-Turn!

The Melchizedeks started to plan these events that are now unfolding, as far back as 1914 and then onwards. And they are still implementing the plan, though the operation of the plan has essentially been handed over to the Celestial Spirits, those living in the Celestial Heavens who have been arriving over the past 100 years, and having progressed out of the binds of the Rebellion and Default. Those who arrived during Jesus and Mary’s era, over the past 2,000 years, have all moved on, only now returning temporarily to assist as required.

So you ask, what has this got to do with anything?

To fund the physical operations on Earth, Solid Investment was enabled to happen.

From an investor’s chair, one looks at the pennies put in and now one is anticipating a significant payout. And that is fine.

It is that half of the fund pool that is aligned to the Global Humanitarian Fund that is to finance what is required by the events enabled by the Second Coming, End Times and Hand Over, that is the purpose of ‘Solid Investment’.

**Negative Spirit Influence  
blocked  
22 March 2017  
Law of Compensation  
quickenning  
22 May 2017**



Wow, we are going to enable humanity to make a Great U-Turn! Us little peon investors are a driving force in humanities evolutionary jump over the coming 1,000 years!

The U-Turn will take the next 1,000 years to be consummated, however, it starts now. Well you could say it started on 22 March 2017.

So, what has been taking place?

Of primary importance has been the reaching of the understanding that one must release the errors and suppression that has been imposed upon each and every one of us during our forming years. That is from the moment of conception to about the age of six. We submit ourselves to our parents up until the time of the arrival of one’s Indwelling Spirit, which typically occurs during our sixth year.

**The whole human race is suffering from repressed childhood and mind control.**

**We are meant to grow up living fully connected with our feelings in our physical reality, and at the same time with full feeling awareness of spirits and life after death, because after all, God is the greatest Spirit of us all.**

**To liberate one's real self, one's will, being one's soul, is by embracing Feeling Healing so to clear emotional injuries and errors. With the Divine Love, then one is also Soul Healing. We are to feel our feelings, identify what they are, accept and fully acknowledge that we're feeling them, express them fully, all whilst longing for the truth they are to show us.**

The understanding of what the Feeling Healing process is and how to engage in it has been revealed. This has been given to us by Marion and James Moncrief.

The understanding what Divine Love is, how to receive it and what it involves has been revealed, now a second time. Jesus in the first century, and now through James Padgett. Auxiliary and supporting writings have been provided through Dr Daniel Samuels, Hans Radax, and a few others. Also of importance are the writings published as The Urantia Book.

Through the writings of Padgett, Samuels and Radax, the major errors in understanding and the important omissions within the New Testament of the Bible are addressed, not to mention the 10,000 to 12,000 translation errors in the King James Version of the Bible and that the 1,000 idioms have been taken literally!. Nevertheless, the Old Testament is commented upon constructively so that one can understand its limitations. However, it is what is omitted that is most important. One could say that the New Testament, which is around 300 pages, is now complemented with some 10,000 pages of additional guidance and revelation.

The Second Coming of Mary and Jesus. This commenced in 1914 and completed in 2014. Jesus revealed through James Padgett the Divine Love. Mary has revealed through James Moncrief the Feeling Healing process, and Soul Healing with Divine Love. Also, through Mary is the revealing that the Soul, God, is represented by two personalities, one being the Mother and the other being the Father.



It has been mentioned above that we must find our own way. We, on Earth, must lead the way. It has been so, that being as the first soulmate pair progress with their Feeling Healing, and in their case, their Soul Healing, that as they reach milestones then further authority and capabilities are empowered upon our invisible Celestial friends in the Celestial Heavens.

On the 22 March 2017, the interference by mind oriented natural love spirits from within the Mind Mansion Worlds, namely spheres 1, 2, 4 and 6, have now been totally blocked from connecting and interfering with the human race. This is the start of the collapsing of the evil and controlling systems on Earth.

Oh my goodness! Those highly clever leaders of government, commerce, religion, whatever else, have now found their 'intuition' has dried up – dormant – evaporated. These puppets of the mind spirit worlds now have to second guess. They now have to depend upon their own guile. Watch just how clumsy they are, it is already apparent through the news media, which in itself has been corrupted by these influences from the invisible worlds.





There is not a government, an industry, a religion, even the health care industry, that is not negatively misguided by people, now in spirit, who wanted to continue with their controlling ways that were instilled into them by their own over powering controlling parents! Observe for yourself. Watch a group of mothers supervising their young children. What you will hear is a continuous stream of controlling directives to these innocent repressed children. This goes on later through the churches who take over from the parents. Commerce mirrors the environment. Governments continue the same controlling manipulation, now at maximum capacity. We have our minds intoxicated with the demand to control, none worse than those in the mind Mansion Worlds.

The religions are mentioned. They have all been formed under the banner of the Rebellion and Default. They all have been contrived by spirits of the mind Mansion Worlds. All of them.

There is now some standout opposition. Vladimir Putin is well informed as to the events now being outlined. He is totally aligned to the dismantling of the controlling groups. So is Donald Trump. The reason why Trump is in the position he is in, is to dismantle the Deep State and the hidden controllers. The Las Vegas shooting (1 October 2017) was an endeavour to get him to back off, in part. Another part is to sell more of the mafia's security systems – incredible! And also partly to show those behind the scenes that things like that can still get done, that they are still enough in control that no one can ever be sure as to what the truth is. Paddock was the main shooter and he was told that he would be taken out of the building, instead he was taken out – dead men don't talk.

It was mentioned that the Law of Compensation was quickened as from 22 May 2017. This is the earthing of the Law of Compensation. It is a gradual process. The amount of pain we cause another is the amount of pain / compensation that we will individually endure. For those who commit the vilest of crimes, they will immediately start to feel the pain while living on Earth. This earthing will progressively advance until all harm causing people feel the pain they inflict upon others immediately.

Back to Solid Investment. During the journey we have built a file that identifies some 100,000 payouts amounting to some US\$20 trillion, through the period 2008 to 2011. These illegal payouts are nothing to do with the Solid Investment funds or the 'pots of gold'. These payouts will be thoroughly investigated. They will implicate many of the world elite in all segments of commerce, industry and government. The claw back process will be painful for many. Once that is exhausted, then the taxation revenue authorities will have their turn. This will be driven by a very select few. This we support. This will embrace the highest levels of the hidden controllers.

As matters unfold, then layer upon layer of corruption will become publicly revealed. The populace will become so bitterly opposed to how they have been treated that all systems will be rebuilt, which firstly means they will be shut down.

This is what is meant by that all controlling systems will fail. We are all meant to freely express our true personalities. We are to express our soul based feelings. They are always in truth and love. No control is necessary. That is the ironic truth of it. We have been sold crap for 200,000 years. It will take us 1,000 years to revert back to how we were meant to live, and then we will not need controlling laws!

What is now being introduced is a new way of living. In fact, the only way we were intended to live.



For the next 1,000 years, our spiritual teachers and guides will be the Avonal soulmate pair who will take this role over for Jesus and Mary. That is what is meant to be understood as the hand over. In the meantime we are in the End Times, being the end of Mary and Jesus' direct involvement with Earth. The Second Coming having occurred in the years 1914 to 2014.

And all of this is directly to be funded through the Global Humanitarian Fund resulting from the Solid Investment program, which is you, being one of the holders of some 35,000 accounts!

In the meantime, as the soulmate pair progressed with their Feeling Healing, being Soul Healing in their case, one of the milestones they reached resulted in the arrest and removal of the deputies of Lucifer and Satan. We are referring to the soulmate pairs of Caligastia and Daligastia. About a decade or so ago, they were removed to the prison world. It was the Daligastia soulmate pair that materialised and physically lived in the Mesopotamian region. Now they can no longer interfere with us. Well, none of the spirits within the Mind Mansion Worlds can interfere with us now, as they are blocked from doing so by the Celestials.

However, we do have an ever increasing connectivity with the Divine Love spirits and our Celestial Spirit friends. This will further increase and become even more robust as we progress with our own soul development through our Feeling Healing and engagement with Divine Love which is oh so wonderful.

Oh, by the way, this talk is being broadcast directly through the central 'battle rooms' of the Celestial Spheres 1, 2 and 3, as well as the Divine Love Mansion Worlds 3, 5 and 7, and also out into the universe!

You will notice, there is no talk about rituals, dogmas, creeds, practices, costumes, or any controlling mechanisms. We are simply to express our true selves. We are to be who we were created as. We are to recognise and embrace our Heavenly Parents and ask for their Love and feel our true soul based feelings and engage with them. Nothing else.

We are to put aside the suppression from our childhood. We are to free ourselves from the ways we were driven strongly to engage with, during our childhood, and to be free to be who we really are.

All of this has unfolded quietly within our sight without anyone seeing the big picture. The whole world will progressively step away from aggression and suppression. The whole world will steadily work to the way that all non-rebellious worlds live. Harmony will evolve. It will take much effort to rid ourselves of the childhood suppression and pains that inflict every aspect of our lives, but now we know how to do so, and this we will do.



Who the Avonal pair are, we do not know. We will not know who they are until they announce themselves.

They will have completed their soul healing while living on Earth. Following the death of their physical bodies, they will release their spirits of truth which will then connect with the spirits of truth of Mary and Jesus, and, thus their spirits of truth will be accessible to all of humanity as well as for those in the Mansion Worlds, 1 through to 7. All will have access to how to engage in one's Feeling Healing.

A spirit personality is a finite being. They can only be in one place at a given time. However, their spirits of truth are universally accessible at all times by all. It is through the practical experience of the



Avonal pair, having physically completed their Feeling Healing with Divine Love, namely Soul Healing, that they will be able to assist each and every personality in engaging in and progressing their Feeling Healing, as well as their Soul Healing with Divine Love, while one lives here on Earth.

As parents engage in Feeling Healing, then their young children also benefit in their parents' progress. Thus, as generations progress then the Feeling Healing required by future generations will diminish as the childhood repression will progressively diminish. We will eventually come to understand as to how we are to bring up children.

Thus, future generations will grow to learn how to raise their children enabling them to fully express themselves, living totally according to their feelings and without any form of suppression or repression during their forming childhood years.

Sounds ever so simple and clear! Well, let us all settle back and commence the task at hand.

Men and women will need each other to varying degrees when doing their Healing. And through their Healing will have to address within themselves and then between each other, all the aspects of their unloving relationship, which represents all the aspects of their unloving relationships they had with their parents.

And once Healed, women and men will unite truly as a soulpair, thereby enjoying the full companionship and stimulation of each other's love. And that overall, because women are closer to and by and large more connected with their feelings, so it will be that women will be seen more as the true spiritual leaders that they are.

However there will be many men who'll fully embrace their Healing, and although they will receive help from some women, and possibly women spirits, they will still be empowered by their own feelings to lead their own way through their Healing.

And there will also be some women who will find it very difficult to sort their feelings out, being very confused by them, caught up too much in them, and even needing the more objective view of a man to help them connect properly, with such men seeming to be the more advance spiritual leaders.

So, what is the solution?

Firstly: We are to live through and with our feelings, this we all are to do, and so based on our feelings we bring our mind into play, and then things happen which affect our feelings and so our mind adjusts accordingly. Our feelings lead to the way, not our mind.

Secondly: Everyone has to find their way into their Feeling Healing, and as we are all very different, of course, certain people will be able to relate more readily to each other, sharing similar bad feelings and the depth of them, whilst others will relate more to each other, feeling less of the deep stuff but more of the bad from being loved by the falseness. We all have to do our Healing, all within the context of how it was with our parents.

The Revelation of Truth itself, the New Way, The Religion of Feelings, Feeling Healing, Soul Healing, Divine Love, are the opposite to everything that exists. And are the only things that can help and save everyone from their pain and misery.

**Feeling  
Healing with  
Divine Love is  
the key!**



As Dr David R Hawkins, renowned psychiatrist, endorses; "anything, from regular mainstream medical help, to psychology, psychiatry, and including all the alternative healing modalities, can benefit from the inclusion of what we call one's Feeling Healing."

Feeling Healing, **"it is the only way people can seriously heal themselves."**

"Looking to your feelings, and NOT your mind, for the truth of yourself, which as I understand, will ultimately heal all the causes of all your problems."

For generation after generation, parents have passed onto their children their held erroneous beliefs, systems and errors in the way of living. This all having stemmed from the Rebellion and Default. The Rebellion is against Truth, which means we are against love too. No Truth; No Love. The Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion. So when we uncover the truth through our feelings by doing our Healing, then we feel love too.

The Rebellion is all from spirits imposing their untruth on Earth, that's one of the most important aspects of it. And so the truth of healing it, has to also come from spirit, and higher levels than them, which is where the Avonal pair come in.

Through the Global Humanitarian Fund, the whole thing that Pascas is doing, and is to do, is bringing the higher spirit truths down to Earth for people, which means, the higher levels of truth are descending to meet the ascending people (us) – upper reaching down to connect with lower reaching up. And this is why many have been instrumental in ensuring that Pascas is packed full of stuff coming from higher spirits, it's all part of the reaching down and so building the bridge for people, mortals on Earth, and mortal mind spirits in spirit, to cross over, out of the ways of the Rebellion and Default and into the Light of Truth.

**LIGHT OF TRUTH**



Pascas provides the necessary shop front which many people will need, feeling they can open the door to the establishment, step inside, and be taken care of. Which is what will happen as they learn it's about taking care of themselves through their own feelings.

Pascas is to 'spread the word', it is to be the vehicle that will provide the legitimacy for the whole 'Project'. It will help people think it's more real, because all the truth and information is backed by a Foundation and Charity, it will help them feel more secure, and that they can trust it, that they won't be legged over or ripped off, seduced into something that sure sounds good and impressive, only to discover the hard way that they were led up the garden path and it was all hollow promises.

If you dig deeply into Pascas, what you'll find is that all Pascas Papers are substantiated by the depth and breadth of James' writings.

And the more we can personalise Pascas, giving it a friendly welcoming feeling, and one that is non-judgemental, open to all – at least to step inside and see if you like what you find, with none of the feeling that you have to give this amount of money to become a valued member, or you have to believe in these things to cross the line and go to the next step, it all just being open ended with people taking from it what they will, all looking to themselves and their own feelings about it.

This is what Pascas will do. And it will do so within every community within every state and country.

This is the greatest event in the history of humanity. This is the Great U-Turn. A new way of living – through our feelings, rather than our minds.



### **Questions and Answers session at the teleconference on 21 October 2017:**

Rudy: So John, so as to where we are right now, and the current position of Pascas Worldcare, so we know kind of what the path and plan for our own funds to be distributed. Once Crystal gets the packages and there is that money that is for charity, so how will that plan be executed – the charity aspect?

John: The plan will actually unfold through one's natural desires and wishes as to how or what each individual may or not want to do. Essentially, already there are maybe some 900 people involved from around the world. There is an extremely wide variety and deviation in their levels of possible participation. It will just simply mushroom as momentum builds up due to the visible assets being available, and with people feeling inclined to be involved in one way or another, to a lesser or greater extent in any specific matter. It will be essentially self generating in as much as people will express their desires to participate in the areas in which they are passionate about.

The unfolding of this work will take generations. But its initial activity will probably launch at a rate that will possibly be astounding, due to the level of information that has already been shared over the last decade. Participation will be to the level of choice that anyone may wish to consider. That within itself will be self-generating. As people become confident as to what is to be done, and then share this with their friends, the expansion will unfold.

Rudy: How about the financing with the 'pots of gold' that are destined for charity matching. So how will that be realised and what is the plan for that?

John: That is an extremely interesting scenario in its self. The management of the funds will essentially run through the same program, or platform, that all the funds that will be considered managed with or by. We will have significant input out of London, on a professional level. Essentially, recognising the skills and involving them that were engaged to create the 'pots of gold'. Similar aspects, or parts of that management platform will effectively support the ongoing management of the funds. A number of those parties are actually disgusted and find totally obnoxious by what has gone on, in the past. They want to see the wrongs put to right. How that will happen will probably unfold over the coming six months.

Rudy: Now, as far as that starting point, even for ourselves, the funds are key, and we have been waiting for, since probably the beginning of September, for the infamous package(s) that would contain all the information associated with all of this. Can you share where we are on that, right now?

John: Oh my god! How close can you get! Parties who have the packages, have actually been in the offices where the packages will be handed over. What they were doing was ensuring that there was no electronic observing equipment with in the building and conference room before they announce their presence to actually transfer the materials. They are now, clearly, ready to make the contact and consummate the delivery.

Rudy: Once the delivery is made, there is the serious study that needs to go on as to what the actual content is. You mentioned before that there is actually the possible need for additional clarification from the likes of Queens Counsel and so forth. Can you share something on that with the people here?

John: We understand that there will be support from the parties that assembled the material. To be able to fully understand, and how to go about what is delivered. Professional people who worked for or with Milverton, some were strongly opposed to his activities. They basically form a camp that will be strongly supportive of uncovering and exposing the actions that evolved out of the activities that Milverton participated in.

Now, it also has to be understood that Milverton, himself, was a puppet of the controlling groups. However, he played a two edged game. He did what he was required to do, but he certainly looked after himself. And that is why he was able to put into place what is unfolding for us.

Martin: Is this why everything is so complex?

John: Absolutely. The way he operated was extremely complex. It was almost like that every activity that he implemented there appeared as though there were twelve parts to it, so to speak. Not one party / part ever knew anything of the other parts. Again, the transfer of this information package is a further demonstration of how he operated.

Martin: Once the package comes, is it a question of joining all the dots and making it happen?

John: We understand the material that is to be delivered will be complete within itself. But the volume of the material is enormous.

David: Obviously, when the material packages are ultimately delivered to the recipients, there is a lot of material there that has to be read, presumably, to understand as well. That sounds like a pretty momentous task. Let us get down to the actual brass tacks here. There will be funds, as I understand it, available for security for the First Payee. And, presumably, for her to travel to where she needs to go. Will that be implemented immediately before trying to understand all of the material?

John: I would say that that would be simultaneous. I would say that the way that Milverton had put into place the working capital, let us call it that, will be accessible immediately. Because, he was and is, so to speak, very cognisant of the need for physical security.

David: Does that leave us onto then that Crystal could be literally on her way to, presumably Switzerland, within a few days of receiving the material?

John: One would think that the emotional side affect of this upon our Princess Warrior will take several weeks to settle down. What she has input into this is every inch of herself and being. I would not put any great rush on anything other than seeing that the security situation being as strong as possible. And that the core essence of the contents is understood in the way that moving forward into all the additional phases that are to follow are addressed in a proper and constructive way without the need to go back and redo things.

This totally depends upon how the documentation is structured. If it has an overview and a roadmap saying this is how it is to be. Follow the bouncing ball. Turn to Annexure A for the detail. That would be a dream situation.

Martin: Is there anything that we can do to help?

John: Well, actually you all are by simply being available. Like, right now, there are eight people on the phone. This is the first (second) time that we have done this, and you have all made yourself available to consider the questions and the support required. This is what we have always done. Shared the issues around, and somewhere, out of nowhere, comes the impossible answer and solution. You are all doing 100% of what is required by being available to share and consider, and then prompt solutions.

Martin: I find the connections of what Solid Investment got up to and the spiritual stuff, together with the longevity it all. I find it deeply interesting. Something to explore. The relative complications that we have in this new age. It is mind blowing. It is difficult to comprehend other than what my purposes are.

John: You just go with your feelings. If you feel positive about doing something, you just go with them. It is really so simple, yet the way we have been brought up is that we have been told to use our brain (mind) and all that has done is getting us into trouble.

Rudy: We expect that the paper work will entitle Crystal to take charge of the financial piece and there will be the working capital through which security will be put in place, also to move about and make things happen. What do you think, at this point in time, now that the German elections are over, what role will the Germans play in the proceedings of this adventure?

John: Where the Germans could have taken a mild supportive lead, the Germans will now be finding themselves kowtailing somewhat due to their improper and obnoxious treatment of the holders of some 35,000 accounts. The amount of evidence that we have was some 84 pieces of correspondence that we have that they totally ignored. If this became public in the whole ambit of this saga, such exposure would be very detrimental for the German systems and politics.

Any exposure would be dependant upon what leverage that could bring about. There is a lot more leverage to be achieved by simply announcing that the records are here and available. The biggest fear that the Germans have is that they don't know what we have got.

Martin: There is so much going on, it is difficult to see beyond the iceberg. This is why I think these sessions are very good, because it opens up what we can look at. If we are to be of a real help, real structured help, in the terms where the SIworldcare forum is going on with.

John: Martin (and David) it is now your midnight and you are up listening. You are doing more than all. Your concern is just great. It is really a case of listening to your feelings.

Right now we have eight people on this conference call. If you asked how many people actually understand what is unfolding, worldwide, the total number, including those on this conference call that understand all of those aspects that have just now been outlined is now fifteen (15). Only fifteen people on the planet understand what is unfolding, in the way and the extent that it is for humanity.

This is really one of the biggest events in the history of the world.

Martin: I think that between you (John) and Crystal are doing an amazing job. Certainly Crystal! When there is money in the bank, I do hope that we all could get together and raise a few tears through it all. That is, to say thank you.

John: David has asked, where does the global humanitarian fund and Pascas fit in together? They are, in fact, one and the same.

Rudy: In terms of the forum, so ofcourse, everyone is waiting acknowledgement that we have received the package. I am not sure if we will be able to acknowledge that? They are obviously going to be dying to know what is in it. How are you planning to manage that communication?

John: First of all, as the overarching problem or issue or need is for security. Only through appropriate security being in place can we then move forward to announce to the forum members just how far we have advanced. In other words, the delivery of the packages would not be a time to announce that they are there and they have been received. Because, none of the security situations would have been put in place adequately at that time. It really is a question of when Crystal says that we now can share that we have now reached this phase and completed this step. That is paramount. The number one goal is security, the number two goal is success in achieving in what we are here to do.

I am like you. I would like to go with the sky rocket and the yahoos in about thirty seconds after it is absolutely clear that the material is there and that it makes sense and that it is all clear. The first thing to do is to share this between ourselves, so that we can actually get our mind around that this is, on my god, this is so incredibly real.

Tom: I am just curious. Obviously the finances to afford the security is one thing. Is Crystal's security needed in a much higher level once she has received the packages? I would imagine that if she is in danger then, then she is equally in danger now, because it can't be anything but super clear to all who are monitoring this that she is the king pin, and that she will be the one that will be wielding all the forces and actions that need to have the payouts made.

John: You could put it another way. We have utilized our resources to the maximum capacity under the circumstances that we have got. It will be a great pleasure to elevate those security levels with the working capital fund to mitigate some of the potential concerns.

David: Have some security companies been considered?

John: There has been no decision made on how and what security and what form it will take, and who will be involved. But it is part of the package to enable a form of security that was shared by the group members, such as Milverton and others.

Rudy: Has it been discussed with Crystal that in some point of time in the future, when all of this is settled, security is in place, and so forth, that she will come available for the second call, as some of the people are already asking for on the forum?

John: Yes. Again it is all timing as to when it is appropriate with information as to how to go forward. Crystal certainly does want to communicate with all the account holders as much as possible. Because, fundamentally the main game is that everyone does, eventually, get access to their entitlements. And nothing is going to make that momentum more vigorous than some funds being shown to be available.

Graham: I guess, how can we help and all that sort of stuff, and I have certainly done nothing over the last eleven years, but if you look at the things that are unfolding, the reality is that the forum is going to be in the same pickle after the documents arrive, and then they are going to be again in the same pickle when Crystal gets her funds, or the first few payees get their funds, because it will be a lot longer until they get theirs. It is always going to be until they finally get their money and I think that is going to take quiet some time. There is always going to be a role for the people on the forum, for the moderators to try and help those people through that phase. It is not that the day that Crystal receives the documents – nobody is going to get their brass then and there is still going to be a million questions and nobody really knows how it is all going to unfold. That is going to be the trick, I think. It is to keep that same sort of momentum going on the forum that has been going for eleven years.

John: You have clearly outlined the roller coaster that we are now about to experience. On the forum, as people's emotions will come to shine in all the good ways and some awful ways.

Martin: I think it will become very intense.

John: The way to continue with the management on the forum is the same way as we have in the past. How we have managed all of the emotional dramas is the way to continue. Some of it is addressed privately and personally, some of it is addressed with a little bit of a barrage of postings to encourage some to 'pull their heads in'. But usually one person's antagonism is a reflection of a larger group of people needing to have those issues addressed. It is always going to be a case of one by one. The last thing we want to do is ban anyone. We have got used to the funny characters and we may as well continue working with the funny characters, instead of having others coming to the fore and teach us new tricks.

Martin: I sympathise with them, they want their money. At the same time, they have to understand that there is a process to go through. That needs to come out very strongly.

John: We cannot do anymore than what we are doing. People need to accept that.

Rudi, do you have any more questions? No more questions.

Maybe we have covered enough for the day. There is a lot there to grasp and absorb.

Thank you all.





# KING OF THE BEER FRIDGE

Beacons of Light

